

# Derivation of the Gross-Pitaevskii equation for the dynamics of Bose-Einstein condensate 

By László Erdős, Benjamin Schlein, and Horng-Tzer Yau



SECOND SERIES, VOL. 172, NO. 1
July, 2010

ANMAAH

# Derivation of the Gross-Pitaevskii equation for the dynamics of Bose-Einstein condensate 

By László Erdős, Benjamin Schlein, and Horng-Tzer Yau


#### Abstract

Consider a system of $N$ bosons in three dimensions interacting via a repulsive short range pair potential $N^{2} V\left(N\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$, where $\mathbf{x}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)$ denotes the positions of the particles. Let $H_{N}$ denote the Hamiltonian of the system and let $\psi_{N, t}$ be the solution to the Schrödinger equation. Suppose that the initial data $\psi_{N, 0}$ satisfies the energy condition $$
\left\langle\psi_{N, 0}, H_{N}^{k} \psi_{N, 0}\right\rangle \leq C^{k} N^{k}
$$ for $k=1,2, \ldots$ We also assume that the $k$-particle density matrices of the initial state are asymptotically factorized as $N \rightarrow \infty$. We prove that the $k$-particle density matrices of $\psi_{N, t}$ are also asymptotically factorized and the one particle orbital wave function solves the Gross-Pitaevskii equation, a cubic nonlinear Schrödinger equation with the coupling constant given by the scattering length of the potential $V$. We also prove the same conclusion if the energy condition holds only for $k=1$ but the factorization of $\psi_{N, 0}$ is assumed in a stronger sense.


## 1. Introduction

Bose-Einstein condensation states that at a very low temperature Bose systems with a pair interaction exhibit a collective mode, the Bose-Einstein condensate. If one neglects the interaction and treats all bosons as independent particles, then Bose-Einstein condensation is a simple exercise [15]. The many-body effects were traditionally treated by the Bogoliubov approximation, which postulates that the ratio between the noncondensate and the condensate is small. The coupling constant $\sigma / 8 \pi$ obtained by the Bogoliubov approximation is the semiclassical approximation of the scattering length $a_{0}$ of the pair potential. To recover the scattering length,

[^0]one needs to perform a higher order diagrammatic re-summation, a procedure that yet lacks mathematical rigor for interacting systems.

Gross [12], [13] and Pitaevskii [20] proposed to model the many-body effects by a nonlinear on-site self interaction of a complex order parameter (the "condensate wave function"). The strength of the nonlinear interaction in this model is given by the scattering length $a_{0}$. The Gross-Pitaevskii (GP) equation is given by (1.1)

$$
i \partial_{t} u_{t}=-\Delta u_{t}+\sigma\left|u_{t}\right|^{2} u_{t}=\left.\frac{\delta \mathscr{E}(u, \bar{u})}{\delta \bar{u}}\right|_{u_{t}}, \quad \mathscr{E}(u, \bar{u})=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}}\left[|\nabla u|^{2}+\frac{\sigma}{2}|u|^{4}\right]
$$

where $\mathscr{E}$ is the Gross-Pitaevskii energy functional and $\sigma=8 \pi a_{0}$. The GrossPitaevskii equation is a phenomenological mean field type equation and its validity needs to be established from the Schrödinger equation with the Hamiltonian given by the pair interaction.

The first rigorous result concerning the many-body effects of the Bose gas was Dyson's estimate of the ground state energy. Dyson [5] proved the correct leading upper bound to the energy and a lower bound off by a factor around 10. Dyson's upper bound was obtained by using trial functions with short range twobody correlations. This short scale structure is crucial for the emergence of the scattering length and thus for the correct energy. The matching lower bound to the leading order in the low density regime was obtained by Lieb and Yngvason [19]. Lieb and Seiringer [16] later proved that the minimizer of the Gross-Pitaevskii energy functional correctly describes the ground state of an $N$-boson system in the limit $N \rightarrow \infty$ provided that the length scale of the pair potential is of order $1 / N$. For a review on related results, see [17].

The experiments on the Bose-Einstein condensation were conducted by observing the dynamics of the condensate when the confining traps are removed. Since the ground state of the system with traps will no longer be the ground state without traps, the validity of the Gross-Pitaevskii equation for predicting the experimental outcomes asserts that the approximation of the many-body effects by a nonlinear on-site self interaction of the order parameter applies to a certain class of excited states and their subsequent time evolution as well.

In this paper, we shall prove that the Gross-Pitaevskii equation actually describes the dynamics of a large class of initial states. The allowed initial states include wave functions with the characteristic short scale two-body correlation structure of the ground state and also wave functions of product form. Notice that product wave functions do not have this characteristic short scale structure, nevertheless the GP evolution equation applies to them. It should be noted that our theorems concern only the evolution of the one particle density matrix but not its energy. In fact, for product initial states, the GP theory is correct on the level of density matrix, but not on the level of the energy. We shall discuss this surprising fact in more details in Section 3.

## 2. The main results

Recall that the Gross-Pitaevskii energy functional correctly describes the energy in the large $N$ limit provided that the scattering length is of order $1 / N$ [18]. We thus choose the interaction potential to be

$$
V_{N}(x):=N^{2} V(N x)=\frac{1}{N} N^{3} V(N x)
$$

This potential can also be viewed as an approximate delta function on scale $1 / N$ with a prefactor $1 / N$ which we will interpret as the mean field average. The Hamiltonian of the Bose system is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{N}:=-\sum_{j=1}^{N} \Delta_{j}+\sum_{j<k}^{N} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k}\right), \quad V_{N}(x):=N^{2} V(N x) \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The support of the initial state will not be scaled with $N$. Thus the density of the system is $N$ and the typical inter-particle distance is $N^{-1 / 3}$, which is much bigger than the length scale of the potential. The system is really a dilute gas scaled in such a way that the size of the total system is independent of $N$.

The dynamics of the system is governed by the Schrödinger equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \psi_{N, t}=H_{N} \psi_{N, t} \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for the wave function $\psi_{N, t} \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$, the subspace of $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$ consisting of all functions symmetric with respect to any permutation of the $N$ particles. We choose $\psi_{N, t}$ to have $L^{2}$-norm equal to one, $\left\|\psi_{N, t}\right\|=1$.

Instead of describing the system through the wave function, we can describe it by a density matrix $\gamma_{N} \in \mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)\right)$, where $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)\right)$ denotes the space of trace class operators on the Hilbert space $L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$. A density matrix is a nonnegative trace class operator with trace equal to one. For the pure state described by the wave function $\psi_{N}$, the density matrix $\gamma_{N}=\left|\psi_{N}\right\rangle\left\langle\psi_{N}\right|$ is the orthogonal projection onto $\psi_{N}$. The time evolution of a density matrix $\gamma_{N}$ is determined by the Heisenberg equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \gamma_{N, t}=\left[H_{N}, \gamma_{N, t}\right] \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $[A, B]=A B-B A$ is the commutator.
Introduce the shorthand notation

$$
\mathbf{x}:=\left(x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{N}\right), \quad \mathbf{x}_{k}:=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}\right), \quad \mathbf{x}_{N-k}:=\left(x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)
$$

and similarly for the primed variables, $\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}:=\left(x_{1}^{\prime}, \ldots, x_{k}^{\prime}\right)$. For $k=1, \ldots, N$, the $k$-particle reduced density matrix (or $k$-particle marginal) associated with $\gamma_{N, t}$ is the nonnegative operator in $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$ defined by taking the partial trace of
$\gamma_{N, t}$ over $N-k$ variables. In other words, the kernel of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right):=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \gamma_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) . \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Our normalization implies that $\operatorname{Tr} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=1$ for all $k=1, \ldots, N$ and for every $t \in \mathbb{R}$.
We now define a topology on the density matrices. We denote by $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}=$ $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$ the space of trace class operators acting on the Hilbert space $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)$. Moreover, $\mathscr{K}_{k}=\mathscr{K}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$ will denote the space of compact operators acting on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)$ equipped with the operator norm, $\|\cdot\|_{\mathscr{K}_{k}}:=\|\cdot\|$. Since $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}=\mathscr{K}_{k}^{*}$, we can define the weak* topology on $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$, i.e., $\omega_{n} \rightarrow \omega$ if and only if for every compact operator $J$ on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Tr} J \omega_{n}=\operatorname{Tr} J \omega \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Throughout the paper we will assume that the unscaled interaction potential, $V(x)$, is a nonnegative, smooth, spherically symmetric function with a compact support in the ball of radius $R$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{supp} V \subset\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}:|x| \leq R\right\} \tag{2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

With the notation $r=|x|$, we will sometimes write $V(r)$ for $V(x)$. We define the following dimensionless quantity to measure the strength of $V$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho:=\sup _{r \geq 0} r^{2} V(r)+\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} r r V(r) \tag{2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $f$ be the zero energy scattering solution associated with $V$ with normalization $\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} f(x)=1$. We will write $f(x)=1-w_{0}(x)$. By definition, this function satisfies the equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left[-\Delta+\frac{1}{2} V(x)\right]\left(1-w_{0}(x)\right)=0 \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} w_{0}(x)=0$. The scattering length $a_{0}$ of $V$ is defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{0}:=\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} w_{0}(x)|x| \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $V$ has a compact support (2.6), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
f(x)=1-\frac{a_{0}}{|x|} \quad|x| \geq R \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

From the zero energy equation, we also have the identity

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \mathrm{d} x V(x)\left(1-w_{0}(x)\right)=8 \pi a_{0} \tag{2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

By scaling, the scattering length of the potential $V_{N}(x)$ is $a:=a_{0} / N$ and the zero energy scattering equation for the potential $V_{N}$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(-\Delta+\frac{1}{2} V_{N}(x)\right)(1-w(x))=0 \tag{2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $w(x):=w_{0}(N x)$. Note that $w(x)=a /|x|$, for $|x| \geq R / N$.
We can now state our main theorems.
THEOREM 2.1. Suppose $V \geq 0$ is a smooth, compactly supported, spherically symmetric potential with scattering length $a_{0}$ and assume that $\rho$ (defined in (2.7)) is small enough. We consider a family of systems described by initial wave functions $\psi_{N} \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N}^{k} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C^{k} N^{k} \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $k \geq 1$. We assume that the marginal densities associated with $\psi_{N}$ factorize in the limit $N \rightarrow \infty$, i.e., there is a function $\varphi \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ such that for every $k \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N}^{(k)} \rightarrow|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$ with respect to the weak* topology of $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$. Then $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$, and for every fixed $k \geq 1$ and $t \in \mathbb{R}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{2.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

with respect to the same topology. Here $\varphi_{t} \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ is the solution of the nonlinear Gross-Pitaevskii equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \varphi_{t}=-\Delta \varphi_{t}+8 \pi a_{0}\left|\varphi_{t}\right|^{2} \varphi_{t} \tag{2.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

with initial condition $\varphi_{t=0}=\varphi$.
Using an approximation argument, we can relax the energy condition (2.13), and only assume that $\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C N$. However, in order to apply our approximation argument, we need to assume stronger asymptotic factorization properties on $\psi_{N}$.

THEOREM 2.2. Suppose $V \geq 0$ is a smooth, compactly supported, spherically symmetric potential with scattering length $a_{0}$ and assume that $\rho$ (defined in (2.7)) is small enough. We consider a family of systems described by initial wave functions $\psi_{N} \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C N \tag{2.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

We assume asymptotic factorization of $\psi_{N}$ in the sense that there exists $\varphi \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ and, for every $N$, and every $1 \leq k \leq N$, there exists a $\xi_{N}^{(N-k)} \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-k)}\right)$ with $\left\|\xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|=1$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\| \rightarrow 0 \tag{2.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$. This implies, in particular, that for every $k \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N}^{(k)} \rightarrow|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{2.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$ with respect to the weak ${ }^{*}$ topology of $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$. Then $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$, and for every fixed $k \geq 1$ and $t \in \mathbb{R}$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{2.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

with respect to the same topology. Here $\varphi_{t} \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ is the solution of the nonlinear Gross-Pitaevskii equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \varphi_{t}=-\Delta \varphi_{t}+8 \pi a_{0}\left|\varphi_{t}\right|^{2} \varphi_{t} \tag{2.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\varphi_{t=0}=\varphi$.
Both theorems have analogous versions for initial data describing mixed states (that is $\gamma_{N}$ is not an orthogonal projection). For example, suppose that $\gamma_{N}$ is a family of density matrices satisfying

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} H_{N}^{k} \gamma_{N} \leq C^{k} N^{k} \quad \text { and } \quad \gamma_{N}^{(k)} \rightarrow \omega_{0}^{\otimes k} \tag{2.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\omega_{0}$ is a one-particle density matrix and

$$
\omega_{0}^{\otimes k}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)=\prod_{j=1}^{k} \omega_{0}\left(x_{j} ; x_{j}^{\prime}\right)
$$

Then for every $t \in \mathbb{R}$ and $k \geq 1$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \omega_{t}^{\otimes k} \tag{2.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\omega_{t}$ is the solution of the nonlinear Hartree equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \omega_{t}=\left[-\Delta+8 \pi a_{0} \varrho_{t}, \omega_{t}\right], \quad \varrho_{t}(x)=\omega_{t}(x ; x), \quad \omega_{t=0}=\omega_{0} \tag{2.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

The last equation is equivalent to (2.16) if $\omega_{t}=\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\varphi_{t}\right|$.
Lieb and Seiringer [16] have proved that, for pure states, the assumption

$$
\gamma_{N}^{(1)} \rightarrow|\varphi\rangle\langle\varphi| \quad \text { as } N \rightarrow \infty
$$

implies automatically (2.14) for every $k \geq 1$ (see the argument after Theorem 1 in that paper) ${ }^{1}$. For mixed initial states we still need the second condition in (2.22) for all $k \geq 1$ in order to prove (2.23).

We also remark that the weak convergence in (2.20) implies convergence with respect to the trace norm

$$
\left.\operatorname{Tr}\left|\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\right| \varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right| \rightarrow 0 \quad \text { as } N \rightarrow \infty
$$

for every fixed $k \in \mathbb{N}$ and $t \in \mathbb{R}$. In fact, testing (2.20) against the compact observable $J^{(k)}=\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right.$, and using the fact that $\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right)^{2} \leq \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$, it is simple to

[^1]see that $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right.$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$ with respect to the Hilbert-Schmidt norm topology. This of course implies convergence in the operator norm. Since the trace norm of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ equals one for every $N$, we thus obtain convergence in the trace norm topology by the Grümm's Convergence Theorem (see [22, Th. 2.19]). We would like to thank Alessandro Michelangeli for pointing out this argument to us.

Now we comment on the assumption of asymptotic factorization (2.18) for the initial data $\psi_{N}$. The most natural example that satisfies this condition is the factorized wave function $\psi_{N}(\mathbf{x})=\prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)$. If, additionally, $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$, then (2.17) is also satisfied by the Schwarz and Sobolev inequalities. The evolution of $\psi_{N}$ is therefore governed by the GP equation according to Theorem 2.2. This is, however, somewhat surprising because the emergence of the scattering length in the GP equation indicates that the wave function has a characteristic short scale correlation structure, which is clearly absent in the factorized initial data. We shall discuss this issue in more detail in Section 3.

From the physical point of view, however, the product initial wave function is not the most relevant one. In real physical experiments, the initial state is prepared by cooling down a trapped Bose gas at extremely low temperatures. This state can be modeled by the ground state $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$ of the Hamiltonian

$$
H_{N}^{\mathrm{trap}}=\sum_{j=1}^{N}\left(-\Delta_{j}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{j}\right)\right)+\sum_{i<j}^{N} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)
$$

with a trapping potential $V_{\text {ext }}(x) \rightarrow \infty$ as $|x| \rightarrow \infty$. In Appendix C, we prove that assumptions (2.17) and (2.18) are satisfied for $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$. In other words, Theorem 2.2 can be used to describe the evolution of the ground state of $H_{N}^{\text {trap }}$, after the traps are removed (see Corollary C.1). This provides a mathematically rigorous analysis of recent experiments in condensed matter physics, where the evolution of initially trapped Bose-Einstein condensates is observed.

In Appendix B, we show that Theorem 2.2 can also be applied to a general class of initial data, which are in some sense close to the ground state of the Hamiltonian $H_{N}^{\text {trap }}$. The ground state of a dilute Bose system with interaction potential $V_{N}$ is believed to be very close to the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
W_{N}(\mathbf{x}):=\prod_{i<j} f\left(N\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right), \tag{2.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $f=1-w_{0}$ is the zero-energy solution (2.8). We remark that Dyson [5] used a different function which was not symmetric, but the short distance behavior was the same as in $W_{N}$. An example of a family of initial wave functions which have local structure given by $W$ is given by wave functions of the type

$$
\begin{equation*}
\psi_{N}(\mathbf{x})=W_{N}(\mathbf{x}) \prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right) \tag{2.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$. Due to the factor $W_{N}$, this function carries the characteristic short scale structure of the ground state. We will prove in Lemma B. 1 that wave functions of the form (2.26) (with correlations cutoff at length scales $\ell>N^{-1}$ ) satisfy the assumptions (2.17) and (2.18).

Part of Theorem 2.2 was proved in [8] for systems with the pair interaction cut off whenever three or more particles are much closer to each other than the mean particle distance, $N^{-1 / 3}$. For this model, it was proved that any limiting point of $\gamma_{N}^{(k)}$ satisfies the infinite BBGKY hierarchy (see $\S 3$ ) with coupling constant $8 \pi a_{0}$. The uniqueness of the solution to the hierarchy was established in [9]. In the current paper we remove this cutoff and establish the a priori bounds needed for the uniqueness theorem in [9].

The Hamiltonian (2.1) is a special case of the Hamiltonian

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{\beta, N}:=-\sum_{j=1}^{N} \Delta_{j}+\frac{1}{N} \sum_{i<j}^{N} N^{3 \beta} V\left(N^{\beta}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \tag{2.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

introduced in [6] and [9]. In [9] we have proved a version of Theorem 2.2 for $0<$ $\beta<1 / 2$ provided the initial data is given by a product state $\psi_{N}(\mathbf{x})=\prod_{j=1}^{k} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)$ for some $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$. In this case the limiting macroscopic equation was given by

$$
i \partial_{t} \varphi_{t}=-\Delta \varphi_{t}+b_{0}\left|\varphi_{t}\right|^{2} \varphi_{t}
$$

with $b_{0}=\int \mathrm{d} x V(x)$. Note that $N^{3 \beta} V\left(N^{\beta} x\right)$ is an approximate delta function on a scale much bigger than $O(1 / N)$, the scattering length of $\frac{1}{N} V_{N}$. This explains why the strength of the on-site potential is given by the semiclassical approximation $b_{0}$ of the $8 \pi a_{0}$. With the techniques used in this paper, it is straightforward to extend the result of [9] to all $\beta<1$ with the same coefficient $b_{0}$ in the limiting one-body equation provided that $\rho$ (from (2.7)) is small enough. Combining this comment with Theorems 2.1 and 2.2, we have shown that the one particle density matrix for the $N$-body Schrödinger equation with Hamiltonian given by (2.27) converges to the Gross-Pitaevskii equation with coupling constant given by

$$
\sigma= \begin{cases}b_{0}, & \text { if } 0<\beta<1  \tag{2.28}\\ 8 \pi a_{0}, & \text { if } \beta=1\end{cases}
$$

The case $\beta=0$ is the mean-field case and the limiting one-body equation is the Hartree equation:

$$
\begin{equation*}
i \partial_{t} \varphi_{t}=-\Delta \varphi_{t}+\left(V *\left|\varphi_{t}\right|^{2}\right) \varphi_{t} \tag{2.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

This was established by Hepp [14] for smooth potential. Ginibre and Velo [11] considered singular potentials but with a specific initial data based on second quantized formalism. Spohn [23] introduced a new approach to this problem using the BBGKY hierarchy. Recent progresses on mean-field limit of quantum dynamics have been based on the BBGKY hierarchy and we mention only a few: the

Coulomb potential case [3], [10], the pseudo-relativistic Hamiltonian with Newtonian interaction [7], and the delta function interaction in one dimension by Adami, Bardos, Golse and Teta [1] [2]. In next section, we review the BBGKY hierarchy and the two-scale nature of the eigenfunctions of interacting Bose systems.

## 3. The BBGKY hierarchy

The time evolution of the density matrices $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$, for $k=1, \ldots, N$, is given by a hierarchy of $N$ equations, commonly known as the BBGKY hierarchy:
(3.1) $i \partial_{t} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left[-\Delta_{j}, \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right]+\sum_{i<j}^{k}\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{i}\right), \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right]$

$$
+(N-k) \sum_{j=1}^{k} \operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, t}^{(k+1)}\right]
$$

for $k=1, \ldots, N$ (we use the convention that $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=0$ if $k>N$ ). Here $\operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}$ denotes the partial trace over the $(k+1)$-th particle. In particular, the density matrix $\gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)$ satisfies the equation

$$
\begin{align*}
& i \partial_{t} \gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)=\left(-\Delta_{x_{1}}+\Delta_{x_{1}^{\prime}}\right) \gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)  \tag{3.2}\\
& \quad+(N-1) \int \mathrm{d} x_{2}\left(V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)-V_{N}\left(x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{2}\right)\right) \gamma_{N, t}^{(2)}\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; x_{1}^{\prime}, x_{2}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

To close this equation, one needs to assume some relation between $\gamma_{N, t}^{(2)}$ and $\gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}$. The simplest assumption would be the factorization property, i.e.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(2)}\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; x_{1}^{\prime}, x_{2}^{\prime}\right)=\gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right) \gamma_{N, t}^{(1)}\left(x_{2} ; x_{2}^{\prime}\right) \tag{3.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

This does not hold for finite $N$, but it may hold for a limit point $\gamma_{t}^{(k)}$ of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$, i.e.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{t}^{(2)}\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; x_{1}^{\prime}, x_{2}^{\prime}\right)=\gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right) \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{2} ; x_{2}^{\prime}\right) \tag{3.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Under this assumption, $\gamma_{t}^{(1)}$ satisfies the limiting equation
$i \partial_{t} \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)=\left(-\Delta_{x_{1}}+\Delta_{x_{1}^{\prime}}\right) \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)+\left(Q_{t}\left(x_{1}\right)-Q_{t}\left(x_{1}^{\prime}\right)\right) \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right)$
where

$$
\begin{equation*}
Q_{t}(x):=\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} N \int \mathrm{~d} y V_{N}(x-y) \varrho_{t}(y), \quad \varrho_{t}(x)=\gamma_{t}^{(1)}(x ; x) \tag{3.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $\varrho_{t}(x)$ is continuous, then $Q_{t}$ is given by

$$
Q_{t}(x)=b_{0} \varrho_{t}(x)
$$

Thus (3.5) gives the GP equation with a coupling constant $\sigma=b_{0}$ instead of $\sigma=$ $8 \pi a_{0}$. This explains the case if $\beta<1$. For $\beta=1$, we note that $b_{0} / 8 \pi$ is the first Born approximation to the scattering length $a_{0}$ and the following inequality holds:

$$
\begin{equation*}
a_{0} \leq \frac{b_{0}}{8 \pi}=\frac{1}{4 \pi} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}} \frac{1}{2} V(x) d x \tag{3.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that the ground state of a dilute Bose system with interaction potential $V_{N}$ is believed to be very close to $W(\mathbf{x})$ (see (2.25)). We assume, for the moment, that the ansatz, $\psi_{t}(\mathbf{x})=W(\mathbf{x}) \phi_{t}(\mathbf{x})$ with $\phi_{t}$ a product function, holds for all time. The reduced density matrices for $\psi_{t}(\mathbf{x})$ satisfy

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{t}^{(2)}\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; x_{1}^{\prime}, x_{2}^{\prime}\right) \sim f\left(N\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)\right) f\left(N\left(x_{1}^{\prime}-x_{2}^{\prime}\right)\right) \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right) \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{2} ; x_{2}^{\prime}\right) \tag{3.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Together with (2.11) and the assumption that $\varrho_{t}$ is smooth on scale $1 / N$, we have (3.9)

$$
\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} N \int \mathrm{~d} x_{2} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \gamma_{N, t}^{(2)}\left(x_{1}, x_{2} ; x_{1}^{\prime}, x_{2}\right)=8 \pi a_{0} \gamma_{t}^{(1)}\left(x_{1} ; x_{1}^{\prime}\right) \varrho_{t}\left(x_{1}\right)
$$

This formula is valid for $\left|x_{1}-x_{1}^{\prime}\right| \gg 1 / N$. We have used that $\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} f(x)=1$. For pure states, this gives the GP equation with the correct dependence on the scattering length.

Notice that the correlation in $\gamma^{(2)}$ occurs at the scale $1 / N$, which vanishes in a weak limit and the product relation (3.4) will hold. However, this short distance correlation shows up in the GP equation due to the singular potential $N V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)$. This phenomena occurs for the ground state as proved in [18]. Our task is to characterize wave functions with this short scale structure and establish it for the time evolved states. The key observation is the following proposition. Recall the assumptions on $V$ from Section 2 and that $1-w(x)$ denotes the zero energy solution to $-\Delta+\frac{1}{2} V_{N}(2.12)$. We will use the short notation $w_{i j}:=w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \nabla w_{i j}=$ $(\nabla w)\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(\right.$ note that $\left.\nabla w_{i j}=-\nabla w_{j i}\right)$.

Proposition 3.1 ( $H_{N}^{2}$-energy estimate). Suppose that $\rho$ (defined in (2.7)) is small enough. Then, there exists a universal constant $c>0$ such that, for every $\psi \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{N}\right)$, and for every fixed indices $i \neq j, i, j=1, \ldots, N$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq(1-c \rho) N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \tag{3.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\phi_{i j}$ defined by $\psi=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}$.
If $\phi_{i j}$ is singular when $x_{i}$ approaches $x_{j}$, then $\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \phi_{i j}$ cannot be $L^{2}$-integrable. This proposition thus shows that the short distance behavior of any function $\psi$ with $\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \leq C N^{2}$ is given by $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ when $x_{i}$ is near $x_{j}$.

We emphasized the importance of the local structure $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ for obtaining the scattering length $a_{0}$. While Theorem 2.2 concerns only the one particle density matrix in the weak limit and no statement on the local structure is made at all, the validity of the GP equation does suggest the existence of this structure.

For the initial data (2.26) beginning with this local structure, it simply means its preservation by the dynamics. This is indeed the case if the local structure of the initial data $\psi$ is precise enough so that $\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \leq C N^{2}$; see Proposition 3.1.

For the product initial state, there is no such structure to begin with. Theorem 2.2 thus indicates that on some short length scale a local structure similar to $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ forms in a very short time which approaches zero in the limit $N \rightarrow \infty$. Heuristically, notice that the two particle dynamics is described by the operator

$$
i \partial_{t}-\Delta_{x_{1}}-\Delta_{x_{2}}-V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)=N^{2}\left[i \partial_{T}-\Delta_{X_{1}}-\Delta_{X_{2}}-V\left(X_{1}-X_{2}\right)\right]
$$

where $X_{i}=N x_{i}$ and $T=N^{2} t$ are the microscopic coordinates. The small positive time behavior of the original wave function on the short length scale is the same as the long time behavior in the microscopic coordinates. Clearly, we expect the long time dynamics to be characterized by the relaxation to the zero energy solution. This picture, however, is far from rigorous as the true $N$-body dynamics develops higher order correlations as well.

On the other hand, the local structure $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ cannot be the only singular piece of the wave function in positive time for product initial states. A simple calculation shows that the energy per particle of a product initial state $\psi_{N}(\mathbf{x})=\prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} N^{-1}\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle=\int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}} \mathrm{~d} x|\nabla \varphi(x)|^{2}+\frac{b_{0}}{2} \int_{\mathbb{R}^{3}} \mathrm{~d} x|\varphi(x)|^{4} \tag{3.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $b_{0}=\int V$. This is different from the GP energy functional (1.1) due to the coupling constant. Since the energy is a constant of the motion, this implies that the GP theory does not predict the evolution of the energy. If we grant that the local structure $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ does form for positive time $t>0$, then the discrepancy in energy suggests that there is some energy on intermediate length scales of order $N^{-\alpha}, 0<\alpha<1$ which is not captured by the GP theory. This excess energy apparently does not participate in the evolution of the density matrix on length scale of order one which is the only scale that is visible by our weak limit. We do not know if such a picture can be established rigorously.

Notation. We will denote an arbitrary constant by $C$. In general $C$ can depend on the choice of the unscaled potential $V$. Universal constants, independent of $V$, will be denoted by $c$. We write $f(N)=o\left(N^{\alpha}\right)$ if there is $\delta>0$ such that $N^{-\alpha+\delta} f(N) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$ (unless stated otherwise, this convergence does not need to be uniform in the other relevant parameters). We also write $f(N) \ll$ $g(N)$ if $f(N) / g(N)=o(1)$. Integrations without specified domains are always understood on the whole space $\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}, \mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right.$ or $\mathbb{R}^{3 N}$ according to the integrand) with the Lebesgue measure.

## 4. Proof of Theorems 2.1 and 2.2

In this section we present the main steps of the proofs and we reduce the argument to a sequence of key theorems and propositions. These will be proven in the rest of the paper.

We start with defining the space of density matrices that depend continuously on the time parameter with respect to the weak* topology. To use the Arzelà-Ascoli compactness argument, we will need to establish the concept of uniform continuity in this space, thus we have to metrize the weak* topology.

Since $\mathscr{K}_{k}$ is separable, we can fix a dense countable subset of the unit ball of $\mathscr{K}_{k}$ : we denote it by $\left\{J_{i}^{(k)}\right\}_{i \geq 1} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, with $\left\|J_{i}^{(k)}\right\|_{\mathscr{K}_{k}} \leq 1$ for all $i \geq 1$. Using the operators $J_{i}^{(k)}$ we define the following metric on $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ : for $\gamma^{(k)}, \bar{\gamma}^{(k)} \in \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
\eta_{k}\left(\gamma^{(k)}, \bar{\gamma}^{(k)}\right):=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} 2^{-i}\left|\operatorname{Tr} J_{i}^{(k)}\left(\gamma^{(k)}-\bar{\gamma}^{(k)}\right)\right| \tag{4.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then the topology induced by the metric $\eta_{k}$ and the weak* topology are equivalent on the unit ball of $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ (see [21, Th. 3.16]) and hence on any ball of finite radius as well. In other words, a uniformly bounded sequence $\gamma_{N}^{(k)} \in \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ converges to $\gamma^{(k)} \in \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ with respect to the weak* topology, if and only if $\eta_{k}\left(\gamma_{N}^{(k)}, \gamma^{(k)}\right) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$.

For a fixed $T>0$, let $C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ be the space of functions of $t \in[0, T]$ with values in $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ which are continuous with respect to the metric $\eta_{k}$. On $C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ we define the metric

$$
\begin{equation*}
\widehat{\eta}_{k}\left(\gamma^{(k)}(\cdot), \bar{\gamma}^{(k)}(\cdot)\right):=\sup _{t \in[0, T]} \eta_{k}\left(\gamma^{(k)}(t), \bar{\gamma}^{(k)}(t)\right) \tag{4.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Finally, we denote by $\tau_{\text {prod }}$ the topology on the space $\bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ given by the product of the topologies generated by the metrics $\widehat{\eta}_{k}$ on $C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$.

Proof of Theorem 2.1. The proof is divided in several steps.
Step 1. Compactness of $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}$. We set $T>0$ and work on the interval $t \in[0, T]$. Negative times can be handled analogously. We will prove in Theorem 6.1 that the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is compact with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$ defined above (we use the convention that $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=0$ if $k>N$ ). Moreover, we also prove in Theorem 6.1, that any limit point $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is such that, for every $k \geq 1, \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \geq 0$, and $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is symmetric with respect to permutations. In Proposition 6.3 we also show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq C^{k} \tag{4.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

for every $t \in[0, T]$ and every $k \geq 1$. Note that, for finite $N$, the densities $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ do not satisfy estimates such as (4.3) (at least not uniformly in $N$ ), because they contain a short scale structure. Only after taking the weak limit, we can prove (4.3).

Step 2. Convergence to the infinite hierarchy. In Theorem 7.1 we prove that any limit point $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ of $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}$ with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$ is a solution of the infinite hierarchy of integral equations $(k=1,2, \ldots)$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}=u^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}-8 \pi i a_{0} \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s U^{(k)}(t-s) \operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}\left[\delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \tag{4.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

with initial data $\gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}=|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right.$. Here $\operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}$ denotes the partial trace over the $(k+1)$-th particle, and $U^{(k)}(t)$ is the free evolution, whose action on $k$-particle density matrices is given by

$$
U^{(k)}(t) \gamma^{(k)}:=e^{i t \sum_{j=1}^{k} \Delta_{j}} \gamma^{(k)} e^{-i t \sum_{j=1}^{k} \Delta_{j}} .
$$

Note that (4.4) is the (formal) limit of the $N$-particle BBGKY hierarchy (3.1) (written in integral form) if we replace the limit of $N V_{N}(x)$ with $8 \pi a_{0} \delta(x)$ (see (3.9)).

The one-particle wave function $\varphi$ was introduced in (2.14). From (2.13) and the positivity of the potential we note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
C N \geq\left\langle\psi_{N},\left(H_{N}+N\right) \psi_{N}\right\rangle \geq N \operatorname{Tr}(1-\Delta) \gamma_{N}^{(1)} \tag{4.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since by (2.14), $\gamma_{N}^{(1)} \rightarrow|\varphi\rangle\langle\varphi|$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$, with respect to the weak * topology of $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)\right)$, it follows from (4.5) that $\operatorname{Tr}(1-\Delta)|\varphi\rangle\langle\varphi| \leq C$, and therefore that $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$.

We remark here that the family of factorized densities,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{t}^{(k)}=\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{4.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

is a solution of the infinite hierarchy (4.4) if $\varphi_{t}$ is the solution of the nonlinear Gross-Pitaevskii equation (2.16) with initial data $\varphi_{t=0}=\varphi$. The nonlinear Schrödinger equation (2.16) is well posed in $H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ and it conserves the energy, $\mathscr{E}(\varphi):=\frac{1}{2} \int|\nabla \varphi|^{2}+4 \pi a_{0} \int|\varphi|^{4}$. From $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$, we thus obtain that $\varphi_{t} \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ for every $t \in \mathbb{R}$, with a uniformly bounded $H^{1}$-norm. Therefore

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right)\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k} \leq\left\|\varphi_{t}\right\|_{H^{1}}^{k} \leq C^{k}\right. \tag{4.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in \mathbb{R}$, and a constant $C$ only depending on the $H^{1}$-norm of $\varphi$.
Step 3. Uniqueness of the solution to the infinite hierarchy. In Section 9 of [9] we proved the following theorem, which states the uniqueness of solution to the infinite hierarchy (4.4) in the space of densities satisfying the a priori bound (4.3). The proof of this theorem is based on a diagrammatic expansion of the solution of (4.4).

Theorem 4.1 ([9, Th. 9.1]). Suppose $\Gamma=\left\{\gamma^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ is such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma^{(k)} \leq C^{k} \tag{4.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, for any fixed $T>0$, there exists at most one solution $\Gamma_{t}=\left\{\gamma_{t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in$ $\bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ of $(4.4)$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma_{t}^{(k)} \leq C^{k} \tag{4.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in[0, T]$ and for all $k \geq 1$.
Step 4. Conclusion of the proof. From Steps 2 and 3 it follows that the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is convergent with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$; in fact a compact sequence with only one limit point is always convergent. Since the family of densities $\Gamma_{t}=\left\{\gamma_{t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}$ defined in (4.6) satisfies (4.7) and it is a solution of (4.4), it follows that $\Gamma_{N, t} \rightarrow \Gamma_{t}$ with respect to the topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$. The estimates are uniform in $t \in[0, T]$, thus we can also conclude that $\hat{\eta}_{k}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}, \gamma_{t}^{(k)}\right) \rightarrow 0$. In particular this implies that, for every fixed $k \geq 1$, and $t \in[0, T], \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \gamma_{t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the weak* topology of $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$. This completes the proof of Theorem 2.1.

Next we prove Theorem 2.2; to this end we regularize the initial wave function, and then we apply the same arguments as in the proof of Theorem 2.1.

Proof of Theorem 2.2. Fix $\kappa>0$ and $\chi \in C_{0}^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$, with $0 \leq \chi \leq 1, \chi(s)=1$, for $0 \leq s \leq 1$, and $\chi(s)=0$ if $s \geq 2$. We define the regularized initial wave function

$$
\widetilde{\psi}_{N}:=\frac{\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right) \psi_{N}}{\left\|\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right) \psi_{N}\right\|}
$$

and we denote by $\tilde{\psi}_{N, t}$ the solution of the Schrödinger equation (2.2) with initial data $\widetilde{\psi}_{N}$. Denote by $\widetilde{\Gamma}_{N, t}=\left\{\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k=1}^{\infty}$ the family of marginal densities associated with $\tilde{\psi}_{N, t}$. By convention, we set $\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}:=0$ if $k>N$. The tilde in the notation indicates the dependence on the cutoff parameter $\kappa$. In Proposition 8.1, part i), we prove that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\tilde{\psi}_{N, t}, H_{N}^{k} \tilde{\psi}_{N, t}\right\rangle \leq \widetilde{C}^{k} N^{k} \tag{4.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

if $\kappa>0$ is sufficiently small (the constant $\widetilde{C}$ depends on $\kappa$ ). Moreover, using the strong asymptotic factorization assumption (2.18), we prove in part iii) of Proposition 8.1 that for every $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}-|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \rightarrow 0\right. \tag{4.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$. From (4.10) and (4.11), we observe that the assumptions (2.13) and (2.14) of Theorem 2.1 are satisfied by the regularized wave function $\widetilde{\psi}_{N}$ and by the
regularized marginal densities $\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}$. Therefore, applying Theorem 2.1, we obtain that, for every $t \in \mathbb{R}$ and $k \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{4.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\varphi_{t}$ is the solution of (2.16).
It remains to prove that the densities $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ associated with the original wave function $\psi_{N, t}$ (without cutoff $\kappa$ ) converge and have the same limit as the regularized densities $\widetilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}$. This follows from Proposition 8.1, part ii), where we prove that

$$
\left\|\psi_{N, t}-\tilde{\psi}_{N, t}\right\|=\left\|\psi_{N}-\tilde{\psi}_{N}\right\| \leq C \kappa^{1 / 2}
$$

where the constant $C$ is independent of $N$ and $\kappa$. This implies that, for every $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\widetilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}\right)\right| \leq C \kappa^{1 / 2} \tag{4.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the constant $C$ depends on $J^{(k)}$, but is independent of $N, k$ or $\kappa$. Therefore, for fixed $k \geq 1, t \in \mathbb{R}, J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
&\left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right)\left|\leq\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\widetilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}\right)\right|\right.\right.\right.  \tag{4.14}\\
&+\left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}-\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \mid\right.\right. \\
& \leq C \kappa^{1 / 2}+\left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N, t}^{(k)}-\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \mid .\right.\right.
\end{align*}
$$

Since $\kappa>0$ was arbitrary, it follows from (4.12) that the left-hand side of (4.14) converges to zero as $N \rightarrow \infty$. This completes the proof of Theorem 2.2.

## 5. Energy estimates

In this section we prove two energy estimates that are the most important new tools used in the proof of the main theorem. Both estimates concern the smoothness of the solution $\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})$ of the Schrödinger equation (2.2), uniformly in $N$ (for $N$ large enough) and in $t \in \mathbb{R}$. However, due to the short scale structure of the interaction, $V_{N}$, uniform smoothness, say in the $x_{1}$ variable, cannot be expected near the collision points $\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right| \sim 1 / N, j=2,3, \ldots, N$. The key observation is that $x_{1} \rightarrow \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})$ will nevertheless be smooth away from these regimes, whose total volume is negligible. For technical reasons, the excluded regime will be somewhat larger, $\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right| \geq \ell$, but still with $N \ell^{3} \ll 1$. The same statement holds for the smoothness in an arbitrary but fixed number of variables, $x_{1}, \ldots, x_{k}$. This is the content of our second energy estimate Proposition 5.3.

Our first energy estimate, Proposition 3.1, controls only two derivatives, but it is more refined: it establishes smoothness of $\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})$ in the $x_{i}$ and $x_{j}$ variables (for any fixed pair $i, j)$ after removing the explicit short scale factor $\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)$. This factor represents the short scale effect of the two body interaction $V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)$
on the wave function and it is responsible for the emergence of the scattering length (2.9).
5.1. $H_{N}^{2}$ Energy estimate. In this section, we shall prove Proposition 3.1. We first collect some important properties of $w(x)(2.12)$ in the following lemma. This lemma is an improved version of Lemma A. 2 from [8]. By defining $\rho$ somewhat differently (see (2.7)), we also correct a minor error in (A.6) and (A.19) of [8].

Lemma 5.1. Suppose $V \geq 0$ is smooth, spherical symmetric, compactly supported and with scattering length $a_{0}$. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho=\sup _{r \geq 0} r^{2} V(r)+\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} r r V(r) \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and let $a=a_{0} / N$ be the scattering length of the rescaled potential $V_{N}$. Then the following hold with constants uniform in $N$ :
i) There exists a constant $C_{0}>0$, which depends on the unscaled potential $V$, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
C_{0} \leq 1-w(x) \leq 1 \quad \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}^{3} \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, there exists a universal constant c such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-c \rho \leq 1-w(x) \leq 1 \quad \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}^{3} . \tag{5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

ii) Let $R$ be such that supp $V \subset\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}:|x| \leq R\right\}$. Then

$$
w(x)=\frac{a}{|x|} \quad \text { for all } x \quad \text { with }|x|>R / N
$$

iii) There exist constants $C_{1}, C_{2}$, depending on $V$, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\nabla w(x)| \leq C_{1} N, \quad\left|\nabla^{2} w(x)\right| \leq C_{2} N^{2}, \quad \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}^{3} \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, there exists a universal constant c such that
$|\nabla w(x)| \leq c \frac{a}{|x|^{2}}, \quad|\nabla w(x)| \leq c \frac{\rho}{|x|}, \quad\left|\nabla^{2} w(x)\right| \leq c \frac{\rho}{|x|^{2}} \quad$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$.
iv) We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
8 \pi a=\int \mathrm{d} x V_{N}(x)(1-w(x)) \tag{5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. We prove parts i) and iii) in Appendix D. Part ii) follows trivially by the definition of the scattering length $a$ and by the fact that the potential has compact support. As for part iv), note that, due to the spherical symmetry of $V_{N}$ and $w(x)$, with the notation $r=|x|$, the function $g(r):=r f(r)=r(1-w(r))$ satisfies

$$
-g^{\prime \prime}(r)+\frac{1}{2} V_{N}(r) g(r)=0
$$

By ii) of this lemma, $g(r)=r-a$ for $r>R a$. We thus obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\int \mathrm{d} x V_{N}(x)(1-w(x)) & =4 \pi \int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} r r^{2} V_{N}(r)(1-w(r))=8 \pi \int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} r r g^{\prime \prime}(r)  \tag{5.7}\\
& =\left.8 \pi \lim _{\varrho \rightarrow \infty}\left(r g^{\prime}(r)-g(r)\right)\right|_{0} ^{\varrho}=8 \pi a
\end{align*}
$$

This proves Lemma 5.1
Proof of Proposition 3.1. For $j=1, \ldots, N$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{h}_{j}:=-\Delta_{j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i \neq j} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{i}\right) \tag{5.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then we clearly have

$$
H_{N}=\sum_{j=1}^{N} \mathfrak{h}_{j}
$$

Since $\psi$ is symmetric with respect to permutations, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle & =\sum_{i, j}^{N}\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{i} \mathfrak{h}_{j} \psi\right\rangle=N(N-1)\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{1} \mathfrak{h}_{2} \psi\right\rangle+N\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{1}^{2} \psi\right\rangle  \tag{5.9}\\
& \geq N(N-1)\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{1} \mathfrak{h}_{2} \psi\right\rangle
\end{align*}
$$

Of course, instead of the indices 1,2 we could have chosen any $i \neq j$.
We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathfrak{h}_{1} \psi=-\Delta_{1} \psi+\frac{1}{2} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \psi+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) \psi \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we write $\psi=\left(1-w_{12}\right) \phi_{12}$ and we observe that
$(5.11)-\Delta_{1}\left[\left(1-w_{12}\right) \phi_{12}\right]=\left(1-w_{12}\right)\left(-\Delta_{1} \phi_{12}\right)+2 \nabla w_{12} \nabla_{1} \phi_{12}+\Delta w_{12} \phi_{12}$.
Hence

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{-1} \mathfrak{h}_{1}\left[\left(1-w_{12}\right) \phi_{12}\right]= & -\Delta_{1} \phi_{12}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{12}}{1-w_{12}} \nabla_{1} \phi_{12}  \tag{5.12}\\
& +\frac{\left(-\Delta_{1}+(1 / 2) V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)\right)\left(1-w_{12}\right)}{1-w_{12}} \phi_{12} \\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) \phi_{12}
\end{align*}
$$

Using the definition of $w(x)$ (see (2.12)), we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{-1} \mathfrak{h}_{1}\left[\left(1-w_{12}\right) \phi_{12}\right]=L_{1} \phi_{12}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) \phi_{12} \tag{5.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

where we defined

$$
L_{1}:=-\Delta_{1}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{12}}{1-w_{12}} \nabla_{1}
$$

Note that this operator is symmetric with respect to the measure $\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}$; i.e.,
(5.14) $\int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \bar{\phi}\left(L_{1} \chi\right)=\int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left(L_{1} \bar{\phi}\right) \chi=\int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \nabla_{1} \bar{\phi} \nabla_{1} \chi$.

Analogously to (5.13), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{-1} \mathfrak{h}_{2}\left[\left(1-w_{12}\right) \phi_{12}\right]=L_{2} \phi_{12}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{j}\right) \phi_{12} \tag{5.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
L_{2}=-\Delta_{2}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{21}}{1-w_{12}} \nabla_{2}
$$

Therefore, from (5.9) we find
(5.16) $\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left(L_{1}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right)\right)$ $\times \bar{\phi}_{12}\left(L_{2}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{j}\right)\right) \phi_{12}$
$=N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} L_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12} L_{2} \phi_{12}$
$+\frac{N(N-1)}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left\{V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{j}\right) L_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12} \phi_{12}\right.$ $\left.+V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) \bar{\phi}_{12} L_{2} \phi_{12}\right\}$
$+\frac{N(N-1)}{4} \sum_{i, j \geq 3} \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{i}\right)\left|\phi_{12}\right|^{2}$
$=N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} L_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12} L_{2} \phi_{12}$
$+\frac{N(N-1)}{2} \sum_{j \geq 3} \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left\{V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right)\left|\nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2}\right.$ $\left.+V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{j}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\right|^{2}\right\}$
$+\frac{N(N-1)}{4} \sum_{i, j \geq 3} \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{i}\right)\left|\phi_{12}\right|^{2}$
$\geq N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} L_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12} L_{2} \phi_{12}$.

Here we used that the potential is positive and that the sum $\sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right)$ is independent of $x_{2}$ (and analogously $\sum_{j \geq 3} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{j}\right)$ is independent of $x_{1}$ ).

From (5.16) we find

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq & N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \nabla_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12} \nabla_{1} L_{2} \phi_{12}  \tag{5.17}\\
= & N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \\
& +N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \nabla_{1} \bar{\phi}_{12}\left[\nabla_{1}, L_{2}\right] \phi_{12}
\end{align*}
$$

To control the last term, we note that

$$
\left|\left[\nabla_{1}, \frac{\nabla w_{21}}{1-w_{21}}\right]\right| \leq \frac{\left|\nabla^{2} w_{21}\right|}{1-w_{12}}+\left(\frac{\nabla w_{12}}{1-w_{12}}\right)^{2} \leq c \rho \frac{1}{\left|x_{1}-x_{2}\right|^{2}}
$$

by (5.3) and (5.5), for $\rho$ small enough. Therefore we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\left[\nabla_{1}, L_{2}\right] \phi_{12}\right| & \leq c \rho \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} \frac{1}{\left|x_{1}-x_{2}\right|^{2}}\left|\nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\right|\left|\nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|  \tag{5.18}\\
& \leq c \rho \int \frac{1}{\left|x_{1}-x_{2}\right|^{2}}\left|\nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \\
& \leq c \rho \int\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \\
& \leq c \rho \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used (5.3) to remove and then reinsert the factor $\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}$ (assuming $\rho$ is small enough), and where we used the Hardy inequality to control the $1 /|x|^{2}$ singularity. From (5.17) we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq(1-c \rho) N(N-1) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \tag{5.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

This completes the proof of the Proposition 3.1.
For fixed $2 \leq k \leq N$ and $i, j \leq k$, with $i \neq j$, we define the densities $\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}$ by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}:=\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \tag{5.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1}=\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{-1}$ is viewed as a multiplication operator. The kernel of $\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}$ is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)=\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(1-w\left(x_{i}^{\prime}-x_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)^{-1} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \tag{5.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, for every $k$, and every $i, j \leq k$, with $i \neq j, \gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}$ is a positive operator, with $\operatorname{Tr} \gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)} \leq C$, uniformly in $N, t$.

Proposition 5.2 (A priori bounds for $\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}$ ). For any sufficiently small $\rho$, there exists a constant $C>0$, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{i}\right)\left(1-\Delta_{j}\right) \gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)} \leq C \tag{5.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t \in \mathbb{R}, 2 \leq k \leq N, i, j \leq k, i \neq j$, and for all $N$ large enough.

Proof. For fixed $i \neq j$ we define the function $\phi_{i, j, t}$ by $\psi_{N, t}=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i, j, t}$ (the $N$ dependence of $\phi_{i, j, t}$ is omitted in the notation). Then we observe that
(5.23) $\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{i}\right)\left(1-\Delta_{j}\right) \gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}=\left\|S_{i} S_{j} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}$

$$
=\left\|\phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}+2\left\|\nabla_{i} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}+\left\|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}
$$

with $S_{n}:=\left(1-\Delta_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}$. Next we note that, by (5.3),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left|\phi_{i, j, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \leq C \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left|\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \leq C \tag{5.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

uniformly in $N$ and $t$. Moreover,

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\nabla_{i} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2}= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left|\nabla_{i} \frac{\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})}{1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)}\right|^{2}  \tag{5.25}\\
\leq & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x} \frac{1}{\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{2}}\left|\nabla_{i} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
& +\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left|\frac{\nabla_{i} w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)}{\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{2}}\right|^{2}\left|\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left|\nabla_{i} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}+C \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x} \frac{1}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\left|\psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left|\nabla_{i} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used (5.2), (5.5) and Hardy inequality. Next we note that, for every $i=1, \ldots, N$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi_{N, t}, H_{N} \psi_{N, t}\right\rangle \geq N\left\langle\psi_{N, t}, \Delta_{i} \psi_{N, t}\right\rangle=N \int\left|\nabla_{i} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} \tag{5.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, from (5.25),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\nabla_{i} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2} \leq C N^{-1}\left\langle\psi_{N, t}, H_{N} \psi_{N, t}\right\rangle=C N^{-1}\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C \tag{5.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

by (2.13) and by conservation of energy. Finally, to bound the last term on the right-hand side of (5.23), we note that, for a sufficiently small $\rho$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \phi_{i, j, t}\right\|^{2} & \leq C \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \phi_{i, j, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}  \tag{5.28}\\
& \leq \frac{C}{N(N-1)}\left\langle\psi_{N, t}, H_{N}^{2} \psi_{N, t}\right\rangle \\
& =\frac{C}{N(N-1)}\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N}^{2} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C
\end{align*}
$$

for all $N$ large enough. Here we used (5.2) in the first line, Proposition 3.1 in the second line, the conservation of $H_{N}^{2}$ in the third line, and the assumption (2.13) in the last inequality. Proposition 5.2 now follows from (5.23), (5.24), (5.27), and (5.28).
5.2. Higher order energy estimates. We will choose a cutoff length scale $\ell$. For technical reasons, we will have to work with exponentially decaying cutoff functions, so we set

$$
\begin{equation*}
h(x):=e^{-\frac{\sqrt{x^{2}+\ell^{2}}}{\ell}} . \tag{5.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $h \simeq 0$ if $|x| \gg$, and $h \simeq e^{-1}$ if $|x| \ll \ell$. For $i=1, \ldots, N$ we define the cutoff function

$$
\begin{equation*}
\theta_{i}(\mathbf{x}):=\exp \left(-\frac{1}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j \neq i} h\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \tag{5.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some $\varepsilon>0$. Note that $\theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})$ is exponentially small if there is at least one other particle at distance of order $\ell$ from $x_{i}$, while $\theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})$ is exponentially close to 1 if there is no other particle near $x_{i}$ (on the length scale $\ell$ ).

As for the choice of $\ell$, to make sure that the presence of particles at distances smaller than $\ell$ from $x_{i}$ is a rare event, we will need to assume $N \ell^{3} \ll 1$. This condition is not used in Proposition 5.3 below, but if $N \ell^{3} \gg 1$, then our estimates were empty in the limit $N \rightarrow \infty$ as the right-hand side of the estimate (5.33) below tended to zero. On the other hand, choosing $\ell$ too small makes the price to pay for localizing the kinetic energy on the length scale $\ell$ too high. In Proposition 5.3 we will actually have to assume $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$.

Next we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\theta_{i}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x}):=\theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})^{2^{n}}=\exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j \neq i} h\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \tag{5.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

and their cumulative versions, for $n, k \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Theta_{k}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x}):=\theta_{1}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x}) \ldots \theta_{k}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x})=\exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i \leq k} \sum_{j \neq i} h\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \tag{5.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

To cover all cases in one formula, we introduce the notation $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}=1$ for any $k \leq 0, n \in \mathbb{Z}$. We will need to use the functions $\theta_{i}^{(n)}$ (instead of $\left.\theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})\right)$ to take into
account the deterioration of the kinetic energy localization estimates. For example, the bound $\left|\nabla_{j} \theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})\right| \leq C \ell^{-1} \theta_{i}(\mathbf{x})$ is wrong, while

$$
\left|\nabla_{j} \theta_{i}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x})\right| \leq C \ell^{-1} \theta_{i}^{(n-1)}(\mathbf{x})
$$

is correct and similar bounds hold for $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}$. This, and other important properties of the function $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}$, used throughout the proof of Proposition 5.3 are collected in Lemma A. 1 of the appendix.

Proposition 5.3 ( $H^{k}$ energy estimates). Suppose $\ell \gg N^{-1 / 2}$ and that $\rho$ (from (2.7)) is small enough. Then for $C_{0}>0$ sufficiently small (depending on the constant $(1-c \rho)$ in Proposition 3.1) and for every integer $k \geq 1$ there exists $N_{0}=N_{0}\left(k, C_{0}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{k} \psi\right\rangle \geq C_{0}^{k} N^{k} \int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left|\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{5.33}\\
& \quad+C_{0}^{k} N^{k-1} \int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \nabla_{2} \ldots \nabla_{k-1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+C_{0}^{k} N^{k+1} \int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x}) V_{N}\left(x_{k}-x_{k+1}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k-1} \psi(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}
\end{align*}
$$

for every wave function $\psi \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 N}\right)$ and for every $N \geq N_{0}$.
In order to keep the exposition of the main ideas as clear as possible, we defer the proof of this proposition, which is quite long and technical, to Section 9, at the end of the paper.

## 6. Compactness of the marginal densities

In this section we prove the compactness of the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}$ with respect to the topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$. (See $\S 4$ for the definition of $\tau_{\text {prod }}$ and recall the convention that $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=0$ if $k>N$.) Moreover, in Proposition 6.3, we prove important a priori bounds on any limit point $\Gamma_{\infty, t}$ of the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}$.

THEOREM 6.1. Assume that $\rho$ is small enough and fix an arbitrary $T>0$. Suppose that $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}$ is the family of marginal density associated with the solution $\psi_{N, t}$ of the Schrödinger equation (2.2), and that (2.13) is satisfied. Then $\Gamma_{N, t} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$. Moreover, the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is compact with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$ generated by the metrics $\widehat{\eta}_{k}$ (defined in §4). For any limit point $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1}, \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is symmetric with respect to permutations, $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \geq 0$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq 1 \tag{6.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

for every $k \geq 1$.

Proof. By a standard "choice of the diagonal subsequence"-argument it is enough to prove the compactness of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$, for fixed $k \geq 1$, with respect to the metric $\hat{\eta}_{k}$. In order to prove the compactness of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the metric $\hat{\eta}_{k}$, we show the equicontinuity of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the metric $\eta_{k}$. The following lemma gives a useful criterium to prove the equicontinuity of a sequence in $C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$. Its proof is very similar to the proof of Lemma 9.2 in [8]; the only difference is that here we keep $k$ fixed and we consider sequences in $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$, while in [8] we considered equicontinuity in the direct sum $C([0, T], \mathscr{H})=\oplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{H}_{k}\right)$ over all $k \geq 1$, for some Sobolev space $\mathscr{H}_{k}$.

LEMMA 6.2. Fix $k \in \mathbb{N}$ and $T>0$. A sequence $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \in \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}, N=k, k+1, \ldots$, with $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \geq 0$ and $\operatorname{Tr} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=1$ for all $t \in[0, T]$ and $N \geq k$, is equicontinuous in $C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ with respect to the metric $\eta_{k}$, if and only if there exists a dense subset $\mathscr{F}_{k}$ of $\mathscr{H}_{k}$ such that for any $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{F}_{k}$ and for every $\varepsilon>0$ there exists a $\delta>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{N \geq 1}\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right)\right| \leq \varepsilon \tag{6.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

for all $t, s \in[0, T]$ with $|t-s| \leq \delta$.
For the proof of the equicontinuity of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the metric $\eta_{k}$, we will choose the set $\mathscr{F}_{k}$ in Lemma 6.2 to consist of all $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ such that $S_{i} S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}$ is bounded, for all $i \neq j$, and $i, j \leq k$. We recall the notation $S_{n}=\left(1-\Delta_{n}\right)^{1 / 2}$.

Rewriting the BBGKY hierarchy (3.1) in integral form we obtain for any $s \leq t$

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=\gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}-i \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r\left[-\Delta_{j}, \gamma_{N, r}^{(k)}\right]-i \sum_{i<j}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r\left[V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \gamma_{N, r}^{(k)}\right]  \tag{6.3}\\
- \\
-i(N-k) \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r \operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, r}^{(k+1)}\right]
\end{array}
$$

Multiplying the last equation with $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{F}_{k}$ and taking the trace we get the bound (recall the definition (5.20) of the densities $\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}$ )

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right)\right| \leq \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r\left|\operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{j}^{-1} J^{(k)} S_{j}-S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{j}^{-1}\right) S_{j} \gamma_{N, r}^{(k)} S_{j}\right|  \tag{6.4}\\
& +\sum_{i<j}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r \mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{i} S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \times\left(S_{i} S_{j} \gamma_{N, i, j, r}^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid \\
& +\sum_{i<j}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r \mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{i} S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \\
& \times\left(S_{i} S_{j} \gamma_{N, i, j, r}^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid \\
& \left.+\left(1-\frac{k}{N}\right) \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r \right\rvert\, \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{j}\right) \\
& \times\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \\
& \times\left(S_{k+1} S_{j} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, r}^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}\right)\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid \\
& \left.+\left(1-\frac{k}{N}\right) \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{s}^{t} \mathrm{~d} r \right\rvert\, \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \\
& \times\left(S_{k+1} S_{j} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, r}^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}\right) \\
& \times\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid
\end{aligned}
$$

Here we used that $S_{k+1}$ commutes with $J^{(k)}$. Next we observe that (see Lemma 6.4 below),
(6.5) $\left\|S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} N V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\| \leq C N \int V_{N}(1-w) \leq C$,
by part iv) of Lemma 5.1. Moreover,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\| \leq C \tag{6.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

and
(6.7) $\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\leq & \left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{2} S_{j}^{-2}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
\leq & C+\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} \nabla_{k+1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{j}^{-2}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) \nabla_{k+1} S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
& +\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(\nabla_{k+1} w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{j}^{-2}\left(\nabla_{k+1} w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|^{\frac{1}{2}} \\
\leq & C+\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(\nabla w_{j, k+1}\right)^{2} S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|^{\frac{1}{2}} \leq C
\end{aligned}
$$

In the last step we used the second bound in (5.5). Since $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{F}_{k}$ is such that $\left\|S_{i} S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right\| \leq C$ for all $i, j=1, \ldots, k$, it follows from (6.4)-(6.7) that (6.8)

$$
\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}-\gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right)\right| \leq C_{k}(t-s) \max _{n=k, k+1} \max _{i \neq j, i, j \leq n} \sup _{r \in[s, t]} \operatorname{Tr}\left|S_{i} S_{j} \gamma_{N, i, j, r}^{(n)} S_{i} S_{j}\right|
$$

for a constant $C_{k}$ depending on $k$ and on $J^{(k)}$, but independent of $t, s, N$. From Proposition 5.2, and from the fact that the subset $\mathscr{F}^{(k)}$ is dense in $\mathscr{K}_{k}$, it follows that the sequence $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \in C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is equicontinuous. Since, moreover, $\operatorname{Tr} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=1$ uniformly in $t \in[0, T]$ and $N$, the compactness of the sequence $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the metric $\hat{\eta}_{k}$ follows from the Arzelà-Ascoli theorem. This proves the compactness of $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$.

Now suppose that $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of $\Gamma_{N, t}$ with respect to $\tau_{\text {prod. }}$. Then, for any $k \geq 1, \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \in C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$. The bound $\operatorname{Tr}\left|\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right| \leq 1$ follows because the norm can only drop in the weak limit.

To prove that $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is nonnegative, we observe that, for an arbitrary $\varphi \in$ $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)$ with $\|\varphi\|=1$, the orthogonal projection $P_{\varphi}=|\varphi\rangle\langle\varphi|$ is in $\mathscr{K}_{k}$ and therefore we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\varphi, \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \varphi\right\rangle=\operatorname{Tr} P_{\varphi} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}=\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Tr} P_{\varphi} \gamma_{N_{j}, t}^{(k)}=\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty}\left\langle\varphi, \gamma_{N_{j}, t}^{(k)} \varphi\right\rangle \geq 0 \tag{6.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

for an appropriate subsequence $N_{j}$ with $N_{j} \rightarrow \infty$ as $j \rightarrow \infty$.
Similarly, the symmetry of $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to permutations is inherited from the symmetry of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ for finite $N$. For a permutation $\pi \in \mathscr{S}_{k}$, we denote by $\Xi_{\pi}$ the operator on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)$ defined by

$$
\Xi_{\pi} \varphi\left(x_{1}, \ldots x_{k}\right)=\varphi\left(x_{\pi 1}, \ldots, x_{\pi k}\right)
$$

Then the permutation symmetry of $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is defined by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Xi_{\pi} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi}^{-1}=\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

for every $\pi \in \mathscr{S}_{k}$. To prove (6.10), we note that, for an arbitrary $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ and a permutation $\pi \in \mathscr{S}_{k}$, we have, for an appropriate subsequence $N_{j} \rightarrow \infty$, as $j \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} & =\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} J^{(k)} \gamma_{N_{j}, t}^{(k)}=\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi} \gamma_{N_{j}, t}^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi}^{-1}  \tag{6.11}\\
& =\lim _{j \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Tr} \Xi_{\pi}^{-1} J^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi} \gamma_{N_{j}, t}^{(k)} \\
& =\operatorname{Tr} \Xi_{\pi}^{-1} J^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi}^{-1}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used that, since $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, also $\Xi_{\pi}^{-1} J^{(k)} \Xi_{\pi} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$.

In the next proposition we prove important a priori bounds on the limit points $\Gamma_{\infty, t}$. These bounds are essential in the proof of the uniqueness of the solution to the infinite hierarchy (4.4), in Theorem 4.1.

Proposition 6.3. Suppose that $\rho$ is small enough, and assume that (2.13) is satisfied. Let $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ with respect to the product topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$. Then $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ (has a version which) satisfies

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq C_{1}^{k} \tag{6.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

for a constant $C_{1}$ independent of $t \in[0, T]$ and $k \geq 1$.
Proof. We fix $\ell$ as a function of $N$, such that $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$, and $N \ell^{3} \ll 1$. Moreover we fix $\varepsilon>0$ so small that $N \ell^{3-\varepsilon} \ll 1$. With this choice of $\ell$ and $\varepsilon$, we construct, for integer $n, k$ the cutoff functions $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x})$ as in (5.32). For $k \in \mathbb{N}$, we will use the notation

$$
D_{k}:=\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k}, \quad D_{k}^{\prime}:=\nabla_{1}^{\prime} \ldots \nabla_{k}^{\prime}, \quad \text { with } \quad \nabla_{j}^{\prime}=\nabla_{x_{j}^{\prime}}
$$

We also set $D_{k}=I$ for $k \leq 0$ to cover all cases in a single formula. From Proposition 5.3, it follows that, for any fixed $k \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left|D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} & \leq \frac{1}{C_{0}^{k} N^{k}}\left\langle\psi_{N, t},\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{k} \psi_{N, t}\right\rangle  \tag{6.13}\\
& =\frac{1}{C_{0}^{k} N^{k}}\left\langle\psi_{N, 0},\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{k} \psi_{N, 0}\right\rangle \leq C_{2}^{k}
\end{align*}
$$

for any $N$ large enough (depending only on $k$ ). In the last inequality we applied the assumption (2.13).

For $k=1, \ldots, N$, we define the densities $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ by their kernels

$$
\begin{align*}
& U_{N, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right):=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)  \tag{6.14}\\
& \times D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Note that the operator $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ is the $k$-particle marginal density associated with the $N$-body wave function $\Theta_{k}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x}) D_{k} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})$. Therefore $U_{N, t}^{(k)} \geq 0$. Moreover, it follows from (6.13) that, for $N$ large enough,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} U_{N, t}^{(k)}=\int\left[\Theta_{k}^{(k)}\right]^{2}\left|D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} \leq \int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left|D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} \leq C_{2}^{k} \tag{6.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from (6.15) that for every fixed integer $k \geq 1$, and for every $t \in[0, T]$, the sequence $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ is compact with respect to the weak* topology of $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$. Moreover, if $U_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ denotes an arbitrary limit point of $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} U_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq C_{2}^{k} \tag{6.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we assume that $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \in C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the topology $\hat{\eta}_{k}$. It follows that for any fixed $t \in[0, T], \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is a limit point of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the weak* topology of $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$. Because of the compactness of the sequence $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ with respect to the weak * topology of $\mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$, we can assume, by passing to a common subsequence $N_{i}$, that there exists a limit point $U_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \in \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}$ of $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{N_{i}, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N_{i}, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

for every $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$. For notational simplicity, we will drop the index $i$, but keep in mind that the limits hold only along a subsequence.

Next we fix $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ such that $\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*}$ is compact and such that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \sum_{b=0}^{4}\left|\nabla_{x_{n}^{\prime}}^{b} \nabla_{i_{1}} \ldots \nabla_{i_{j}} \nabla_{r_{1}}^{\prime} \ldots \nabla_{r_{m}}^{\prime} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|<\infty,  \tag{6.19}\\
& \sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}} \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \sum_{b=0}^{4}\left|\nabla_{x_{n}}^{b} \nabla_{i_{1}} \ldots \nabla_{i_{j}} \nabla_{r_{1}}^{\prime} \ldots \nabla_{r_{m}}^{\prime} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|<\infty
\end{align*}
$$

for every $j, m, n \leq k$, and $\left(i_{1}, \ldots i_{j}\right),\left(r_{1}, \ldots, r_{m}\right) \subset\{1,2, \ldots, k\}$. Then we have, applying (6.17) to the derivatives of $J^{(k)}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} \nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*} \gamma_{N_{i}, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \operatorname{Tr} \nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N_{i} \rightarrow \infty$. For such observable $J^{(k)}$ we rewrite the left-hand side of (6.18), using (6.14), as

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)  \tag{6.21}\\
& \times D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

From (6.21), we will show later that

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\left(D_{k} D_{k}^{\prime} J^{(k)}\right)\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)  \tag{6.22}\\
& \times \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)+o(1)
\end{align*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$.

Before proving (6.22), let us show how Proposition 6.3 follows from it. Equation (6.22) implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}= & \operatorname{Tr} \nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}+o(1)  \tag{6.23}\\
& \rightarrow \operatorname{Tr} \nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}
\end{align*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$ (using (6.20)). Comparing with (6.18), we obtain that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{\infty, t}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr} \nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since the set of all $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ with the property that $\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} J^{(k)} \nabla_{1}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{k}^{*} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ and such that (6.19) is satisfied is a dense subset of $\mathscr{K}_{k}$, it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \nabla_{k}^{*} \ldots \nabla_{1}^{*}=U_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{6.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (6.16), we find

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq C_{2}^{k} \tag{6.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now suppose that $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}$. Then, for every fixed $k \geq 1$ and $t \in[0, T], \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$ is a limit point of $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ and thus satisfies (6.26), for a constant $C_{2}$ independent of $t$ and $k$. Moreover, for any $m \leq k$ we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr}\left(-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(-\Delta_{m}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \leq C_{2}^{m} \tag{6.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

To prove the last equation, we repeat the same argument leading from (6.14) to (6.26), but with the densities $U_{N, t}^{(k)}$ replaced by

$$
\begin{align*}
U_{m, N, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)  \tag{6.28}\\
& \times D_{m} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{m}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

From (6.26), (6.27), and from the permutation symmetry of $\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}$, we find (6.29)

$$
\operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(1-\Delta_{k}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}=\sum_{m=0}^{k}\binom{k}{m} \operatorname{Tr}\left(-\Delta_{1}\right) \ldots\left(-\Delta_{m}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(m)} \leq\left(C_{2}+1\right)^{k}
$$

which completes the proof of Proposition 6.3.
It remains to prove (6.22). To this end, we rewrite the right-hand side of (6.21) by using $\Theta_{k}^{(k)}=\theta_{k}^{(k)} \Theta_{k-1}^{k}$ as follows:

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}=(\mathrm{I})-(\mathrm{II}) \tag{6.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
\begin{align*}
(\mathrm{I}):= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)  \tag{6.31}\\
& \times D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
(\text { II) }:= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \\
& \times\left(1-\theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
& \times D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) .
\end{align*}
$$

By integration by parts

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\mathrm{I})=(\mathrm{Ia})+(\mathrm{Ib}) \tag{6.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

with

$$
\begin{align*}
(\mathrm{Ia}):=-\int & \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \nabla_{k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)  \tag{6.33}\\
& \times D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
(\mathrm{Ib}):=-\int & \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
& \times D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

The main term is (Ia). To bound the term (Ib), we use Schwarz inequality with some $\alpha>0$ :

$$
\begin{align*}
|(\mathrm{Ib})| \leq & \alpha \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|  \tag{6.34}\\
& \times\left|\nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} \\
+ & \alpha^{-1} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right| \\
& \times \Theta_{k}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\left|D_{k}^{\prime} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} \\
\leq & \alpha\left(\sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\right) \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left|\nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
+ & \alpha^{-1}\left(\sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}} \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\right) \\
& \times \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\left|D_{k}^{\prime} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Using that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \leq C \ell^{-2}\left(\frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=2}^{k} h\left(x_{1}-x_{m}\right)\right)^{2} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x}) \tag{6.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

we obtain that
(6.36) $\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left|\nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}$
$\leq C \ell^{-2} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left(\frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=2}^{k} h\left(x_{1}-x_{m}\right)\right)^{2} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x})\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}$
$\leq C(N-k)^{-1} \ell^{-2} \sum_{i \geq k} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}\left(\frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=2}^{k} h\left(x_{i}-x_{m}\right)\right)^{2} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x})\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2}$,
where we used the symmetry of the $D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}$ with respect to permutations of the last $N-k$ variables. Since
(6.37) $\sum_{i \geq k}\left(\frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=2}^{k} h\left(x_{i}-x_{m}\right)\right)^{2} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x})$

$$
\leq\left(\frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i \geq k} \sum_{m=2}^{k} h\left(x_{i}-x_{m}\right)\right)^{2} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x}) \leq C \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}(\mathbf{x})
$$

(see part ii) of Lemma A.1), it follows from (6.36) that

$$
\begin{align*}
\int\left|\nabla_{k} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\right|^{2}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} & \leq C \ell^{-2}(N-k)^{-1} \int \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2}  \tag{6.38}\\
& \leq C \ell^{-2}(N-k)^{-1} \int \Theta_{k-2}^{(k-1)}\left|D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\right|^{2} \\
& \leq C C_{k}(N-k)^{-1}
\end{align*}
$$

by (6.13) (here the constant $C_{k}$ depends on $k$ and on the observable $J^{(k)}$ ). From (6.34), from the assumptions (6.19), and again using (6.13), it follows that

$$
\begin{equation*}
|(I b)| \leq C_{k}\left(\alpha(N-k)^{-1} \ell^{-2}+\alpha^{-1}\right)=o(1) \tag{6.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we consider the term (II) in (6.31). By Schwarz inequality, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& |(\mathrm{II})| \leq \alpha \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|  \tag{6.40}\\
& \times \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\left|D_{k} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& +\alpha^{-1} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\left(1-\theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right) \\
& \times \Theta_{k}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\left|D_{k}^{\prime} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& \leq \alpha\left(\sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\right) \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x} \Theta_{k-1}^{(k+1)}(\mathbf{x})\left|D_{k} \psi_{N, t}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
& +\alpha^{-1}\left(\sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\left(1-\theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right)\right) \\
& \times \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \Theta_{k}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\left|D_{k}^{\prime} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& \leq C_{k}\left(\alpha+\alpha^{-1} \sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\left(1-\theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where we used (6.13). Next we note that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\left(1-\theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)\right)  \tag{6.41}\\
& \quad \leq \frac{2^{k}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m \neq k} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right| h\left(x_{k}-x_{m}\right) \\
& \quad \leq C^{k} N \ell^{3-\varepsilon} \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k}\left|\nabla_{k}^{4} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|+\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|
\end{align*}
$$

because, with $h(x)=\exp \left(-\left(x^{2}+\ell^{2}\right)^{1 / 2} / \ell\right)$, we have, by the Sobolev inequality,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \mathrm{d} x h(x)|f(x)| \leq\|h\|_{1}\|f\|_{\infty} \leq C \ell^{3} \int \sum_{b=0}^{4}\left|\nabla^{b} f\right| \tag{6.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (6.40), (6.41), and from the assumptions (6.19) we find

$$
\begin{equation*}
|(\mathrm{II})| \leq C_{k}\left(\alpha+\alpha^{-1} N \ell^{3-\varepsilon}\right) \rightarrow 0 \tag{6.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$, because $N \ell^{3-\varepsilon} \ll 1$.
From (6.30), (6.39) and last equation we find
(6.44) $\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}$

$$
\begin{gathered}
=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \nabla_{k} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
\times D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)+o(1)
\end{gathered}
$$

Repeating the same arguments to move the derivative $\nabla_{k}^{\prime}$ from $\psi_{N, t}$ to $J^{(k)}$, we obtain
(6.45) $\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U_{N, t}^{(k)}$

$$
\begin{array}{r}
=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \nabla_{k} \nabla_{k}^{\prime} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \Theta_{k-1}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \\
\times D_{k-1} \psi_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) D_{k-1}^{\prime} \bar{\psi}_{N, t}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)+o(1)
\end{array}
$$

Iterating this argument $k-1$ more times to move all derivatives to the observable, we prove (6.22).

The following lemma was used in the proof of Theorem 6.1, and will also be used in the next sections, in order to bound potentials by the action of derivatives.

Lemma 6.4. i) Suppose $V \in L^{3 / 2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \mathrm{d} x V(x)|\varphi(x)|^{2} \leq C\|V\|_{L^{3 / 2}} \int \mathrm{~d} x\left(|\nabla \varphi(x)|^{2}+|\varphi(x)|^{2}\right) \tag{6.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

ii) Suppose $V \in L^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$. Then the operator $V\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)$, viewed as a multiplication operator on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3} \times \mathbb{R}^{3}, \mathrm{~d} x_{1} \mathrm{~d} x_{2}\right)$, satisfies the following operator inequalities
$V\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \leq C\|V\|_{L^{1}}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)\left(1-\Delta_{2}\right), \quad$ and $\quad V\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \leq C\|V\|_{L^{1}}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)^{2}$.
The proof of (6.46) is given in Lemma 5.2 of [8], the proof of the first inequality of (6.47) is found in Lemma 5.3 of [10]. The last inequality follows from the usual Sobolev imbedding.

## 7. Convergence to the infinite hierarchy

The aim of this section is to prove that any limit point

$$
\Gamma_{\infty, t} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)
$$

of the sequence $\Gamma_{N, t}$ satisfies the infinite hierarchy (4.4).
THEOREM 7.1. Suppose the assumptions of Theorem 2.1 are satisfied and fix $T>0$. Suppose $\Gamma_{\infty, t}=\left\{\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k \geq 1} \in \bigoplus_{k \geq 1} C\left([0, T], \mathscr{L}_{k}^{1}\right)$ is a limit point of $\Gamma_{N, t}=\left\{\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\right\}_{k=1}^{N}$ with respect to the topology $\tau_{\text {prod }}$. Then $\Gamma_{\infty, t}$ is a solution of the infinite BBGKY hierarchy

$$
\begin{align*}
\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}= & u^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}  \tag{7.1}\\
& -8 \pi i a_{0} \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \ddots^{(k)}(t-s) \operatorname{Tr}_{k+1}\left[\delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right]
\end{align*}
$$

with initial data $\gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}=|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right.$.

Remark. Note that in terms of kernels

$$
\left(\operatorname{Tr}_{k+1} \delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right)\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)=\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, x_{j} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, x_{j}\right)
$$

To define this kernel properly, we choose a function $g \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right), g \geq 0, \int g=1$, and we let $g_{r}(x)=r^{-3} g(x / r)$. Then the definition is given by the limit

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lim _{r, r^{\prime} \rightarrow 0} \int \mathrm{~d} x_{k+1}^{\prime} \mathrm{d} x_{k+1} g_{r}\left(x_{k+1}^{\prime}-x_{k+1}\right) g_{r^{\prime}}\left(x_{k+1}-x_{j}\right)  \tag{7.2}\\
& \times \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, x_{k+1} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, x_{k+1}^{\prime}\right)=: \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, x_{j} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, x_{j}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

The existence of this limit in a weak sense (tested against a sufficiently smooth observable) follows from the a priori estimate (6.12) and from the following lemma (whose proof was given in Lemma 8.2 in [9]).

Lemma 7.2. Suppose that $\delta_{\alpha}(x)$ is a function satisfying

$$
0 \leq \delta_{\alpha}(x) \leq C \alpha^{-3} 1(|x| \leq \alpha)
$$

and $\int \delta_{\alpha}(x) \mathrm{d} x=1$ (for example $\delta_{\alpha}(x)=\alpha^{-3} g(x / \alpha)$, for a bounded probability density $g(x)$ supported in $\{x:|x| \leq 1\}$ ). Moreover, for $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, and for $j=$ $1, \ldots, k$, we define the norm

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|_{j}:= & \sup _{\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}}\left\langle x_{1}\right\rangle^{4} \ldots\left\langle x_{k}\right\rangle^{4}\left\langle x_{1}^{\prime}\right\rangle^{4} \ldots\left\langle x_{k}^{\prime}\right\rangle^{4}  \tag{7.3}\\
& \times\left(\left|J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|+\left|\nabla_{x_{j}} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|+\left|\nabla_{x_{j}^{\prime}} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\right|\right)
\end{align*}
$$

for any $j \leq k$ and for any function $J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)$ (here $\langle x\rangle^{2}:=1+x^{2}$ ). Then if $\gamma^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k+1} ; \mathbf{x}_{k+1}^{\prime}\right)$ is the kernel of a density matrix on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(k+1)}\right)$, we have, for any $j \leq k$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mid \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{k+1} \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x}_{k+1}^{\prime} J^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)\left(\delta_{\alpha_{1}}\left(x_{k+1}-x_{k+1}^{\prime}\right) \delta_{\alpha_{2}}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\right.  \tag{7.4}\\
& \left.\quad-\delta\left(x_{k+1}-x_{k+1}^{\prime}\right) \delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\right) \gamma^{(k+1)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k+1} ; \mathbf{x}_{k+1}^{\prime}\right) \mid \\
& \leq(\text { const. })^{k}\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|_{j}\left(\alpha_{1}+\sqrt{\alpha_{2}}\right) \operatorname{Tr}\left|S_{j} S_{k+1} \gamma^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}\right| .
\end{align*}
$$

Recall that $S_{\ell}=\left(1-\Delta_{x_{\ell}}\right)^{1 / 2}$. The same bound holds if $x_{j}$ is replaced with $x_{j}^{\prime}$ in (7.4) by symmetry.

Proof of Theorem 7.1. For every integer $k \geq 1$, and every $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{t \in[0, T]} \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\gamma_{N_{i}, t}^{(k)}-\gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}\right) \rightarrow 0 \tag{7.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

along a subsequence $N_{i} \rightarrow \infty$. For an arbitrary integer $k \geq 1$, we define

$$
\Omega_{k}:=\prod_{j=1}^{k}\left(\left\langle x_{j}\right\rangle+S_{j}\right)
$$

In the following we assume that the observable $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ is such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Omega_{k}^{7} J^{(k)} \Omega_{k}^{7}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}<\infty \tag{7.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\|A\|_{\mathrm{HS}}$ denotes the Hilbert-Schmidt norm of the operator $A$, that is $\|A\|_{\mathrm{HS}}^{2}=$ $\operatorname{Tr} A^{*} A$. Note that the set of observables $J^{(k)}$ satisfying the condition (7.6) is a dense subset of $\mathscr{K}_{k}$.

It is straightforward to check that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{1} \ldots S_{k} J^{(k)} S_{1} \ldots S_{k}\right\| \leq\left\|\Omega_{k}^{7} J^{(k)} \Omega_{k}^{7}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \tag{7.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Moreover, for any $j \leq k$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|_{j} \leq(\text { const. })^{k}\left\|\Omega_{k}^{7} J^{(k)} \Omega_{k}^{7}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} \tag{7.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the norm $\left\|\|\cdot\|_{j}\right.$ is defined in (7.3). This follows from the standard Sobolev inequality $\|f\|_{\infty} \leq$ (const.) $\|f\|_{W^{2,2}}$ in three dimensions applied to each variable separately in the form

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(\sup _{x, x^{\prime}}\langle x\rangle^{4}\left\langle x^{\prime}\right\rangle^{4}\left|\nabla_{x} J\left(x, x^{\prime}\right)\right|\right)^{2} \\
& \quad \leq \text { (const.) } \int \mathrm{d} x \mathrm{~d} \cdot x^{\prime}\left|\left(1-\Delta_{x}\right)\left[\langle x\rangle^{4}\left(\nabla_{x} J\left(x, x^{\prime}\right)\right)\left\langle x^{\prime}\right\rangle^{4}\right]\right|^{2} \\
& \quad \leq \text { (const.) } \operatorname{Tr}(1-\Delta)\langle x\rangle^{4} \nabla J\langle x\rangle^{8} J^{*} \nabla^{*}\langle x\rangle^{4}(1-\Delta) \\
& \quad \leq \text { (const.) } \operatorname{Tr} \Omega^{7} J \Omega^{14} J^{*} \Omega^{7}
\end{aligned}
$$

with $\Omega=\langle x\rangle+(1-\Delta)^{1 / 2}$. Similar estimates are valid for each term in the definition of $\|\cdot\| \|_{j}$, for $j \leq k$. Here we commuted derivatives and the weights $\langle x\rangle$; the commutators can be estimated using Schwarz inequalities.

For $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ satisfying (7.6), we prove that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right. \tag{7.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

and that, for $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{align*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}= & \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}  \tag{7.10}\\
& -8 \pi a_{0} i \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[\delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] .
\end{align*}
$$

Note that the trace in the last term of (7.10) is over $k+1$ variables. The theorem then follows from (7.9) and (7.10), because the set of $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ satisfying (7.6) is dense in $\mathscr{K}_{k}$.

The relation (7.9) follows from the assumption (2.14) and (7.5).

In order to prove (7.10), we fix $t \in[0, T]$, we rewrite the BBGKY hierarchy (3.1) in integral form and we test it against the observable $J^{(k)}$. We obtain
(7.11) $\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \varkappa^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{N, 0}^{(k)}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& -i \sum_{i<j}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \varkappa^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right] \\
& -i(N-k) \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \ddots^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

From (7.5) it follows immediately that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)} \tag{7.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

and also that
(7.13) $\quad \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{N, 0}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(-t) J^{(k)}\right) \gamma_{N, 0}^{(k)}$

$$
\rightarrow \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(-t) J^{(k)}\right) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}=\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$. Here we used that, if $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, then also $U^{(k)}(-t) J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$.
Next we consider the second term on the right-hand side of (7.11) and we prove that it converges to zero, as $N \rightarrow \infty$. To this end, we recall the definition (5.21)

$$
\gamma_{N, i, j, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)=\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)^{-1}\left(1-w\left(x_{i}^{\prime}-x_{j}^{\prime}\right)\right)^{-1} \gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)
$$

for every $i \neq j, i, j \leq k$. Then we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right]\right| \tag{7.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\leq \mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{i} S_{j}\left(\vartheta u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \\
\times\left(S_{i} S_{j} \gamma_{N, i, j, s}^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid \\
+\mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{i} S_{j}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \\
\times\left(S_{i} S_{j} \gamma_{N, i, j, s}^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid .
\end{array}
$$

Since, by part iv) of Lemma 5.1,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\left(1-w_{i j}\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\| \leq C \int \mathrm{~d} x V_{N}(x)(1-w(x)) \leq C N^{-1} \tag{7.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(1-w\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) S_{i}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\| \leq 1 \tag{7.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mid \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t-s)[ & \left.V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right] \mid \\
& \leq C N^{-1}\left\|S_{i} S_{j}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) S_{i} S_{j}\right\| \operatorname{Tr} S_{i}^{2} S_{j}^{2} \gamma_{N, i, j, s}^{(k)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

From $\left\|S_{i} S_{j}\left(\ddots^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) S_{i} S_{j}\right\|=\left\|S_{i} S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{i} S_{j}\right\|<\infty$, and from Proposition 5.2 it follows immediately that, for any $t \in[0, T]$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i<j}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}\right] \rightarrow 0 \tag{7.17}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$ (the convergence is not uniform in $k$ ).
Finally we consider the last term on the right-hand side of (7.11). First of all, we note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
k \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \rightarrow 0 \tag{7.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$. In fact,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} U^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right]\right| \tag{7.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\leq \mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{j} U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right)
$$

$$
\times\left(S_{k+1} S_{j} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}\right)\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1} S_{j}^{-1}\right)
$$

$$
+\mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(S_{j} J^{(k)} S_{j}\right)\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right)
$$

$$
\times\left(S_{k+1} S_{j} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}\right)
$$

$$
\times\left(S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right) \mid
$$

As in (7.15) we have $\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \leq C N^{-1}$. Moreover (see (6.7)),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\right\| \leq C \tag{7.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

By an argument very similar to (7.14)-(7.17) and by Proposition 5.2 we obtain (7.18).

It remains to consider

$$
\begin{equation*}
N \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \tag{7.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
=\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(\ddots^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right]
$$

$$
-\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} w_{j, k+1}
$$

$$
+\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) w_{j, k+1} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) .
$$

The terms on the third and fourth lines converge to zero, as $N \rightarrow \infty$. For example, the contributions on the third line can be bounded by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\operatorname{Tr}\left(u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} w_{j, k+1}\right|  \tag{7.22}\\
& \leq \\
& \quad\left\|S_{j}\left(u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) S_{j}\right\| \\
& \quad \times\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\left(N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right)\right) S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \\
& \quad \times\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1} w_{j, k+1} S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \operatorname{Tr} S_{j}^{2} S_{k+1}^{2} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} .
\end{align*}
$$

Then we use

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1} N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \leq C \tag{7.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1} w_{j, k+1} S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\|  \tag{7.24}\\
& \quad \leq\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1} w_{j, k+1} S_{k+1}^{2} w_{j, k+1} S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\|^{1 / 2} \\
& \quad \leq\left\|S_{j}^{-1} w_{j, k+1}^{2} S_{j}^{-1}\right\|^{1 / 2}+\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} S_{j}^{-1}\left(\nabla w_{j, k+1}\right)^{2} S_{j}^{-1} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\|^{1 / 2} \\
& \quad \leq C N^{-1}+C N^{-1 / 4}
\end{align*}
$$

To prove (7.24), we applied Lemma 6.4 and the fact that, by Lemma 5.1, with $R$ such that $\operatorname{supp} V \subset\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}:|x| \leq R\right\}$,

$$
w(x) \leq C \chi(|x|<R / N)+a \frac{\chi(|x|>R / N)}{|x|} \leq \frac{C}{N|x|},
$$

and

$$
|\nabla w(x)|^{2} \leq C \frac{a}{|x|^{2}}|\nabla w(x)| \leq C \frac{1}{N^{1 / 2}|x|^{5 / 2}}
$$

(the last bound is obtained interpolating the first bound in (5.4) and the second bound in (5.5)). It follows that
(7.25)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left|\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(\ddots^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right) \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} w_{j, k+1}\right| \\
& \quad \leq C t k N^{-1 / 4} \max _{j \leq k} \sup _{s \in[0, t]} \operatorname{Tr} S_{j} S_{k+1} \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)} S_{j} S_{k+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

which converges to zero, as $N \rightarrow \infty$, by using Proposition 5.2. The fourth line of (7.21) can be handled analogously. Hence, from (7.21),

$$
\begin{align*}
& N \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right]  \tag{7.26}\\
& \quad=\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \\
& \quad \times\left[N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right]+C_{k, T} o_{N}(1)
\end{align*}
$$

where $o_{N}(1) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$ and $C_{k, T}$ is a constant depending on $k$ and on $T$.
To handle the right-hand side of (7.26), we choose a compactly supported positive function $h \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ with $\int \mathrm{d} x h(x)=1$. For $\beta>0$, we define $\delta_{\beta}(x)=$ $\beta^{-3} h(x / \beta)$, i.e., $\delta_{\beta}$ is an approximate delta-function on the scale $\beta$. Then we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)  \tag{7.27}\\
& \times\left[N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \\
& \quad \times\left[N V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-w_{j, k+1}\right)-8 \pi a_{0} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& \quad+\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[8 \pi a_{0} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[8 \pi a_{0} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& \quad+C_{k, T}\left(O\left(N^{-1 / 2}\right)+O\left(\beta^{1 / 2}\right)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

for some constant $C_{k, T}$ which depends on $k \geq 1$, on $T$, and on $J^{(k)}\left(O\left(\beta^{1 / 2}\right)\right.$ is independent of $N$ ). Here we used that, by (5.6),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \mathrm{d} x N V_{N}(x)(1-w(x))=8 \pi a_{0} \tag{7.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

and we applied Lemma 7.2. To apply Lemma 7.2, we used Proposition 5.2 and that, by (7.8),

$$
\left\|u_{0}^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right\|_{j} \leq C\left\|\Omega_{k}^{7} U_{0}^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)} \Omega_{k}^{7}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}}
$$

with a $k$-dependent constant $C$. Since

$$
e^{-i(s-t) \Delta_{j}}\left\langle x_{j}\right\rangle^{m} e^{i(s-t) \Delta_{j}}=\left\langle x_{j}+2(s-t) p_{j}\right\rangle^{m}
$$

for any $j=1, \ldots, k, m \in \mathbb{N}$, we obtain that

$$
\left\|u_{0}^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right\|_{j} \leq C\left(1+|t-s|^{7}\right)\left\|\Omega_{k}^{7} J^{(k)} \Omega_{k}^{7}\right\|_{\mathrm{HS}} .
$$

To control the first term on the right-hand side of (7.27) we go back to $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k+1)}$. We write

$$
\begin{align*}
\gamma_{N, j, k+1, s}^{(k+1)}= & \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}+\left(\frac{1}{1-w_{j, k+1}}-1\right) \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}  \tag{7.29}\\
& +\frac{1}{1-w_{j, k+1}} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\left(\frac{1}{1-w_{j, k+1}}-1\right)
\end{align*}
$$

When we insert (7.29) in the right-hand side of (7.27), the contributions arising from the last two terms in (7.29) converge to zero, as $N \rightarrow \infty$, for any fixed $\beta>0$. For example, to bound the contribution of the second term on the right-hand side. of (7.29), we use that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[8 \pi a_{0} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right),\left(\frac{1}{1-w_{j, k+1}}-1\right) \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right]\right|  \tag{7.30}\\
& \leq C \mid \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left(S_{k+1}^{-1} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) S_{k+1}\right) \\
& \left.\quad \times\left(S_{k+1}^{-1} \frac{w_{j, k+1}}{1-w_{j, k+1}} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right)\left(S_{k+1} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)} S_{k+1}\right) \right\rvert\, \\
& +C \left\lvert\, \operatorname{Tr}\left(u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left(S_{k+1}^{-1} \frac{w_{j, k+1}}{1-w_{j, k+1}} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right)\right. \\
& \quad \times\left(S_{k+1} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)} S_{k+1}\right)\left(S_{k+1}^{-1} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) S_{k+1}\right) \mid \\
& \leq C\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) S_{k+1}\right\|\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} \frac{w_{j, k+1}}{1-w_{j, k+1}} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1}^{2} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)} .
\end{align*}
$$

Now we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} \frac{w_{j, k+1}}{1-w_{j, k+1}} S_{k+1}^{-1}\right\| \leq C N^{-1} \tag{7.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

because $w(x) \leq C a|x|^{-1}$ and thus, as an operator inequality, $w_{j, k+1} \leq C a S_{k+1}^{2}$ (and $a \simeq N^{-1}$ ). Moreover
(7.32) $\operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1}^{2} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k)}=\left\langle\psi_{N, s},\left(1-\Delta_{k+1}\right) \psi_{N, s}\right\rangle \leq N^{-1}\left\langle\psi_{N, s},\left(H_{N}+N\right) \psi_{N, s}\right\rangle$

$$
=N^{-1}\left\langle\psi_{N},\left(H_{N}+N\right) \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C
$$

by the assumption (2.13). It is also easy to see that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|S_{k+1}^{-1} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) S_{k+1}\right\| \leq C \beta^{-4} \tag{7.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $\beta<1$. The contribution arising from the last term on the right-hand side of (7.29) can also be controlled similarly. Therefore, it follows from (7.26), (7.27), (7.29), and (7.30) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \quad N \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right]  \tag{7.34}\\
& =8 \pi a_{0} \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(\vartheta^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[\delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& +8 \pi a_{0} \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[\delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& + \\
& +C_{k, T}\left(O\left(\beta^{1 / 2}\right)+o_{N}(1)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where $o_{N}(1) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$ (for any fixed $\beta>0$ ). The first term is the main term. To control the second term, we rewrite it, for $\varepsilon>0$, as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[\delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \tag{7.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
=\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) \frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\left(\gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right)
$$

$$
+\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)
$$

$$
\times \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-\frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\right)\left(\gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right)
$$

$$
-\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) \frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\left(\varkappa^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left(\gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right)
$$

$$
-\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-\frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\right)
$$

$$
\times\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left(\gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right) .
$$

The second term on the right-hand side of (7.35) can be bounded by using that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\operatorname{Tr}\left(u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\left(1-\frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\right)\left(\gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}-\gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right)\right|  \tag{7.36}\\
& \quad \leq \varepsilon\left\|\left(u^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)\right\| \\
& \quad \times\left(\operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)} S_{k+1}+\operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1} \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)} S_{k+1}\right) \\
& \quad \leq C \beta^{-3} \varepsilon\left(\operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1}^{2} \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}+\operatorname{Tr} S_{k+1}^{2} \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right) \\
& \quad \leq C \beta^{-3} \varepsilon
\end{align*}
$$

where we used (7.32) and Proposition 6.3. Also the fourth term on the right-hand side of (7.35) can be controlled analogously. As for the first and third term on the right-hand side of (7.35), we note that for every fixed $\varepsilon>0, \beta>0$ and $s \in[0, t]$, the integrand converges to zero, as $N \rightarrow \infty$, by (7.5), and because

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) & \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) \frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}  \tag{7.37}\\
& \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right) \frac{1}{1+\varepsilon S_{k+1}}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right) \in \mathscr{K}_{k+1}
\end{align*}
$$

Since, moreover, the integrand is bounded uniformly in $s \in[0, t]$ (because for fixed $\varepsilon, \beta>0$ the norm of the operators (7.37) is bounded uniformly in $s$ ), it follows from Lebesgue dominated convergence theorem and from (7.34) that

$$
\begin{align*}
& N \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t-s)\left[V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{N, s}^{(k+1)}\right]  \tag{7.38}\\
& =\sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(\vartheta^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[8 \pi a_{0} \delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& \quad+C_{k, T}\left(O\left(\beta^{1 / 2}\right)+\beta^{-3} O(\varepsilon)+o_{N}(1)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where the convergence $o_{N}(1) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$ depends on $\varepsilon$ and $\beta$. By applying Lemma 7.2 again and by using that, by Proposition 6.3,

$$
\max _{j=1, \ldots, k} \sup _{t \in[0, T]} \operatorname{Tr}\left(1-\Delta_{j}\right)\left(1-\Delta_{k+1}\right) \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k+1)} \leq C
$$

we can replace $\delta_{\beta}\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)$ with $\delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)$ in (7.38) at the expense of an error $O\left(\beta^{-1 / 2}\right)$.

From (7.11), (7.12), (7.13), (7.17), (7.18), and (7.38) with $\delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right)$ it follows, letting $N \rightarrow \infty$ with fixed $\beta>0$ and $\varepsilon>0$, that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} \gamma_{\infty, t}^{(k)}= & \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)} u^{(k)}(t) \gamma_{\infty, 0}^{(k)} \\
& -i \sum_{j=1}^{k} \int_{0}^{t} \mathrm{~d} s \operatorname{Tr}\left(U^{(k)}(s-t) J^{(k)}\right)\left[8 \pi a_{0} \delta\left(x_{j}-x_{k+1}\right), \gamma_{\infty, s}^{(k+1)}\right] \\
& +O\left(\beta^{1 / 2}\right)+\beta^{-4} O(\varepsilon) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Equation (7.10) now follows from the last equation letting first $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$ and then $\beta \rightarrow 0$.

## 8. Regularization of the initial wave function

In this section we show how to regularize the initial wave function $\psi_{N}$ given in Theorem 2.2.

Proposition 8.1. Suppose that (2.17) is satisfied. For $\kappa>0$ we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\tilde{\psi}_{N}:=\frac{\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right) \psi_{N}}{\left\|\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right) \psi_{N}\right\|} . \tag{8.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $\chi \in C_{0}^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ is a cutoff function such that $0 \leq \chi \leq 1, \chi(s)=1$ for $0 \leq s \leq 1$ and $\chi(s)=0$ for $s \geq 2$. We denote by $\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}$, for $k=1, \ldots, N$, the marginal densities associated with $\widetilde{\psi}_{N}$.
i) For every integer $k \geq 1$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\tilde{\psi}_{N}, H_{N}^{k} \tilde{\psi}_{N}\right\rangle \leq \frac{2^{k} N^{k}}{\kappa^{k}} \tag{8.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

ii) We have

$$
\sup _{N}\left\|\psi_{N}-\tilde{\psi}_{N}\right\| \leq C \kappa^{1 / 2}
$$

iii) Suppose, moreover, that the assumption (2.18) is satisfied, that is, suppose that there exists $\varphi \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ and, for every $N \in \mathbb{N}$ and $k=1, \ldots, N$, there exists $\xi_{N}^{(N-k)} \in L_{s}^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-k)}\right)$ with $\left\|\xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|=1$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|=0 \tag{8.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

Then, for $\kappa>0$ small enough, and for every fixed $k \geq 1$ and $J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty} \operatorname{Tr} J^{(k)}\left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}-|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right)=0 .\right. \tag{8.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. The proof of parts i) and ii) is analogous to the proof of parts i) and ii) of Proposition 5.1 in [9]. Introduce the shorthand notation $\Xi:=\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)$.

In order to prove i), we note that $1\left(H_{N} \leq 2 N / \kappa\right) \Xi=\Xi$, where $\mathbf{1}(s \leq \lambda)$ is the characteristic function of $[0, \lambda]$. Therefore,

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\tilde{\psi}_{N}, H_{N}^{k} \tilde{\psi}_{N}\right\rangle & =\left\langle\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}, H_{N}^{k} \frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}\right\rangle  \tag{8.5}\\
& =\left\langle\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}, \mathbf{1}\left(H_{N} \leq 2 N / \kappa\right) H_{N}^{k} \frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}\right\rangle \\
& \leq\left\|\mathbf{1}\left(H_{N} \leq 2 N / \kappa\right) H_{N}^{k}\right\| \leq \frac{2^{k} N^{k}}{\kappa^{k}}
\end{align*}
$$

To prove ii), we compute

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}-\psi_{N}\right\|^{2}=\left\langle\psi_{N},(1-\Xi)^{2} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq\left\langle\psi_{N}, \mathbf{1}\left(\kappa H_{N} \geq N\right) \psi_{N}\right\rangle \tag{8.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we use that $\mathbf{1}(s \geq 1) \leq s$, for all $s \geq 0$. Therefore

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}-\psi_{N}\right\|^{2} \leq \frac{\kappa}{N}\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C \kappa \tag{8.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

by the assumption (2.17). Hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}-\psi_{N}\right\| \leq C \kappa^{1 / 2} \tag{8.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\left\|\psi_{N}\right\|=1$, part ii) follows by (8.8), because

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\psi_{N}-\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}\right\| & \leq\left\|\psi_{N}-\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|+\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}-\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}\right\|  \tag{8.9}\\
& =\left\|\psi_{N}-\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|+\left|1-\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|\right| \\
& \leq 2\left\|\psi_{N}-\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|
\end{align*}
$$

Finally, we prove iii). For any sufficiently small $\kappa$ we will prove that for any fixed $k \geq 1, J^{(k)} \in \mathscr{K}_{k}$ and $\varepsilon>0$ (small enough)

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}-|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \mid \leq \varepsilon\right.\right. \tag{8.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

holds if $N \geq N_{0}(k, \varepsilon)$ is large enough. To this end, we choose $\varphi_{*} \in H^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ with $\left\|\varphi_{*}\right\|=1$, such that $\left\|\varphi-\varphi_{*}\right\| \leq \varepsilon /\left(32 k\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|\right)$. Then we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}-\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\| \leq k\left\|\varphi-\varphi_{*}\right\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{32\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|} \tag{8.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}-\frac{\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}\right\|  \tag{8.12}\\
& \quad \leq \frac{2}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}\left\|\Xi\left(\psi_{N}-\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\| \leq 4\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|
\end{align*}
$$

for $\kappa>0$ small enough (by (8.8) and because $\|\Xi\| \leq 1$ ). Hence

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\left\|\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}-\frac{\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}\right\| \leq 4\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|  \tag{8.13}\\
\quad+4\left\|\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}-\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{6\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|}
\end{array}
$$

for $N$ large enough. Here we used (8.11) and the assumption (8.3). Next we define the Hamiltonian

$$
\begin{equation*}
\hat{H}_{N}:=-\sum_{j=k+1}^{N} \Delta_{j}+\sum_{k<i<j}^{N} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right) \tag{8.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that $\hat{H}_{N}$ acts only on the last $N-k$ variables. We set $\widehat{\Xi}:=\chi\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)$. Then, from (8.13), we will obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\frac{\Xi \psi_{N}}{\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}\right\|}-\frac{\hat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\hat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}\right\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{3\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|} \tag{8.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $N$ sufficiently large (if $\kappa>0$ and $\varepsilon>0$ are small enough).
Before proving (8.15), let us show how (8.10) follows from it. Let

$$
\hat{\psi}_{N}:=\frac{\hat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\hat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}=\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \frac{\hat{\Xi} \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}}{\left\|\hat{\Xi} \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|}
$$

since $\hat{\Xi}$ acts only on the last $N-k$ variables and since $\left\|\varphi_{*}\right\|=1$. Moreover, we define

$$
\widehat{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right):=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-k} \hat{\psi}_{N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right) \overline{\hat{\psi}}_{N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}, \mathbf{x}_{N-k}\right)
$$

Note that $\hat{\psi}_{N}$ is not symmetric in all variables, but it is symmetric in the first $k$ and the last $N-k$ variables. In particular, $\widehat{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}$ is a density matrix and clearly

$$
\widehat{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}=\left|\varphi_{*}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{*}\right|^{\otimes k} \quad \text { i.e. } \quad \widehat{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}\left(\mathbf{x}_{k} ; \mathbf{x}_{k}^{\prime}\right)=\prod_{j=1}^{k} \varphi_{*}\left(x_{j}\right) \bar{\varphi}_{*}\left(x_{j}^{\prime}\right) .\right.
$$

Therefore, since $\left\|\tilde{\psi}_{N}-\hat{\psi}_{N}\right\| \leq \varepsilon /\left(3\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|\right)$ by (8.15) and since $\left\|\varphi-\varphi_{*}\right\| \leq$ $\varepsilon /\left(32 k\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|\right)$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}-|\varphi\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \mid\right.\right.  \tag{8.16}\\
\leq & \left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\tilde{\gamma}_{N}^{(k)}-\left|\varphi_{*}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{*}\right|^{\otimes k}\right)\left|+\left|\operatorname { T r } J ^ { ( k ) } \left(\left|\varphi_{*}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{*}\right|^{\otimes k}-\mid \varphi\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi\right|^{\otimes k}\right) \mid\right.\right.\right.\right.\right. \\
\leq & 2\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|\left\|\tilde{\psi}_{N}-\widehat{\psi}_{N}\right\|+2 k\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|\left\|\varphi-\varphi_{*}\right\| \leq \varepsilon
\end{align*}
$$

for $N$ sufficiently large (for arbitrary $\kappa, \varepsilon>0$ small enough). This proves (8.10).

It remains to prove (8.15). To this end, we set $\psi_{N, *}:=\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}$, and we expand the operator $\Xi-\widehat{\Xi}=\chi\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)-\chi\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)$ using the HelfferSjöstrand functional calculus (see, for example, [4]). Let $\tilde{\chi}$ be an almost analytic extension of the smooth function $\chi$ of order three (that is $\left|\partial_{\bar{z}} \tilde{\chi}(z)\right| \leq C|y|^{3}$, for $y=\operatorname{Im} z$ near zero): for example we can take $\tilde{\chi}(z=x+i y):=\left[\chi(x)+i y \chi^{\prime}(x)+\right.$ $\left.\chi^{\prime \prime}(x)(i y)^{2} / 2+\chi^{\prime \prime \prime}(x)(i y)^{3} / 6\right] \theta(x, y)$, where $\theta \in C_{0}^{\infty}\left(\mathbb{R}^{2}\right)$ and $\theta(x, y)=1$ for $z=x+i y$ in some complex neighborhood of the support of $\chi$. Then

$$
\begin{align*}
(\Xi & -\hat{\Xi}) \psi_{N, *}=-\frac{1}{\pi} \int \mathrm{~d} x \mathrm{~d} y \partial_{\bar{z}} \tilde{\chi}(z)\left(\frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)}-\frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)}\right) \psi_{N, *}  \tag{8.17}\\
& =-\frac{\kappa}{N \pi} \int \mathrm{~d} x \mathrm{~d} y \partial_{\bar{z}} \tilde{\chi}(z) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *} .
\end{align*}
$$

Taking the norm we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|(\Xi-\hat{\Xi}) \psi_{N, *}\right\| \leq & \frac{C \kappa}{N} \int \mathrm{~d} x \mathrm{~d} y \frac{\left|\partial_{\bar{z}} \tilde{\chi}(z)\right|}{|y|}  \tag{8.18}\\
& \times\left\|\frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\|
\end{align*}
$$

Notice that the operator

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}=-\sum_{j=1}^{k} \Delta_{j}+\sum_{i \leq k, i<j \leq N} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right) \tag{8.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

is positive, hence $\left(H_{N}-\widehat{H}_{N}\right)^{1 / 2}$ exists. By using $\|A B \psi\|^{2} \leq\|A\|^{2}\left\langle\psi, B^{*} B \psi\right\rangle$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\|^{2}  \tag{8.20}\\
& \quad \leq\left\|\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right)^{1 / 2} \frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|^{2}}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right)^{1 / 2}\right\| \\
& \quad \times\left\langle\psi_{N, *}, \frac{1}{\bar{z}-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\rangle .
\end{align*}
$$

Moreover (since $\left\|B A^{2} B\right\|=\left\|A B^{2} A\right\| \leq\left\|A C^{2} A\right\|$ for positive operators $A, B, C$ with $B^{2} \leq C^{2}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right)^{1 / 2} \frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|^{2}}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right)^{1 / 2}\right\|  \tag{8.21}\\
& \quad=\left\|\frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|}\right\| \\
& \quad \leq\left\|\frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|} H_{N} \frac{1}{\left|z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)\right|}\right\| \leq \frac{C N}{|y|^{2} \kappa}
\end{align*}
$$

for $z$ in the support of $\tilde{\chi}$, where we used the spectral theorem in the last step. On the other hand, the second factor on the right-hand side of (8.20) can be bounded by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\langle\psi_{N, *}, \frac{1}{\bar{z}-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\rangle \\
& \leq k\left\langle\psi_{N, *}, \frac{1}{\bar{z}-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)}\left(-\Delta_{1}+k V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)\right.\right. \\
& \left.\left.+N V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{k+1}\right)\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

Here we used the fact that $\psi_{N, *}$ is symmetric with respect to permutations of the first $k$ and the last $N-k$ variables, and that the operator $\hat{H}_{N}$ preserves this property. Since $N V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{k+1}\right) \leq C\|V\|_{L^{1}}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)^{2}$, and $k V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \leq$ $C\|V\|_{L^{1}}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)^{2}$ (see (6.47)) we find
(8.22) $\left\langle\psi_{N, *}, \frac{1}{\bar{z}-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)}\left(H_{N}-\hat{H}_{N}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa \hat{H}_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\rangle$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq k\left\langle\psi_{N, *} \frac{1}{\bar{z}-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)}\left(-\Delta_{1}+\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)^{2}\right) \frac{1}{z-\left(\kappa H_{N} / N\right)} \psi_{N, *}\right\rangle \\
& \leq C k|y|^{-2}\left\|\varphi_{*}\right\|_{H_{2}}^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

because $\Delta_{1}$ commutes with $\hat{H}_{N}$ (recall that $\psi_{N, *}=\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}$ ). From (8.18), (8.20), (8.21) and (8.22) we find that $\left\|(\Xi-\widehat{\Xi}) \psi_{N, *}\right\| \leq C_{k, \varepsilon} N^{-1 / 2}$ for a constant $C_{k, \varepsilon}$ depending on $k$ and $\varepsilon$ (through the norm $\left\|\varphi^{*}\right\|_{H^{2}}$ ) but independent of $\kappa$, for $\kappa$ small enough. This implies that

$$
\begin{gather*}
\left\|\frac{\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}-\frac{\widehat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)}{\left\|\hat{\Xi}\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}\right\|  \tag{8.23}\\
\leq \frac{2}{\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|}\left\|(\Xi-\widehat{\Xi}) \psi_{N, *}\right\| \leq 4\left\|(\Xi-\widehat{\Xi}) \psi_{N, *}\right\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{6\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|}
\end{gather*}
$$

for $N$ large enough (and assuming that $\varepsilon>0$ and $\kappa>0$ are small enough, independently of $N$ ). Here we used that (by (8.3), (8.8), and (8.11))

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\| \geq & \left\|\psi_{N}\right\|-\left\|\Xi \psi_{N}-\psi_{N}\right\|-\left\|\Xi\left(\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\|  \tag{8.24}\\
& -\left\|\Xi\left(\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}-\varphi_{*}^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right)\right\| \\
\geq & 1-C \kappa^{1 / 2}-o(1)-\frac{\varepsilon}{32\left\|J^{(k)}\right\|} \geq 1 / 2
\end{align*}
$$

for $\kappa, \varepsilon$ small enough and for $N$ large enough. From (8.23) and (8.13) we obtain (8.15). This completes the proof of part iii).

## 9. Proof of Proposition 5.3

This section is devoted to the proof the Proposition 5.3. Let us recall the definition of the cutoff functions

$$
\Theta_{k}^{(n)}=\Theta_{k}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x})=\exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i \leq k} \sum_{j \neq i} h\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)
$$

from (5.32) with the function $h$ defined in (5.29). We introduce the notation $h_{i j}=$ $h\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)$ and we also adopt the convention that $h_{i i}=0$ for any $i \in \mathbb{N}$. Moreover we recall that $D_{k}:=\nabla_{1} \ldots \nabla_{k}$.

Proof of Proposition 5.3. We prove (5.33) by induction over $k$. For $k=1$ we clearly have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right) \psi\right\rangle \geq N \int\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+\frac{N(N-1)}{2} \int V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)|\psi|^{2} \tag{9.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

For $k=2$ we have, from (5.9), (5.16) (but keeping the term on the sixth line, which was neglected, because of its positivity, in the last inequality in (5.16)), (5.17), and (5.18) we find, for $\rho$ small enough (recall the definition of $\rho$ in (2.7)),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq\left\langle\psi, H_{N}^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq N(N-1)\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{1} \mathfrak{h}_{2} \psi\right\rangle+N\left\langle\psi, \mathfrak{h}_{1}^{2} \psi\right\rangle  \tag{9.2}\\
& \geq N(N-1)(1-c \rho) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \\
& +\frac{N(N-1)(N-2)}{2} \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{3}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\right|^{2}+N \int\left|\mathfrak{h}_{1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where $\mathfrak{h}_{i}$, for $i=1, \ldots, N$, was defined in (5.8). From the last term we get

$$
\begin{align*}
\int\left|\mathfrak{h}_{1} \psi\right|^{2} \geq \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\mathfrak{h}_{1} \psi\right|^{2} \geq & \int \theta_{1}^{(2)} \Delta_{1} \bar{\psi} \Delta_{1} \psi  \tag{9.3}\\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j \geq 2} \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left(\Delta_{1} \bar{\psi} V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right) \psi+\text { h.c. }\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where h.c. denotes the hermitian conjugate. The last term is exponentially small in $N$ because on the support of the potential $V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{j}\right)$ the point $x_{1}$ is close to $x_{j}$ (on the length scale $N^{-1}$ ) and this makes the factor $\theta_{1}^{(2)}$ exponentially small. Hence we find (with the notation $\nabla_{1}^{j}:=\partial_{x_{1}^{(j)}}$ where $x_{1}=\left(x_{1}^{(1)}, x_{1}^{(2)}, x_{1}^{(3)}\right) \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$ ),

$$
\begin{align*}
\int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\mathfrak{h}_{1} \psi\right|^{2} \geq & \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \sum_{i, j=1}^{3}\left\{\left(\nabla_{1}^{i} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right)\left(\nabla_{1}^{j} \bar{\psi}\right) \nabla_{1}^{i} \nabla_{1}^{j} \psi+\text { h.c. }\right\}  \tag{9.4}\\
& +\int \sum_{i, j=1}^{3} \nabla_{1}^{i} \nabla_{1}^{j} \theta_{1}^{(2)} \nabla_{1}^{i} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{1}^{j} \psi-o(N)\left\{\int \theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int|\psi|^{2}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

by using $\left|\nabla_{1} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1} \theta_{1}^{(1)}$ from Lemma A.1, part iii). From parts ii) and iv) of the same lemma we also have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\left|\nabla_{1} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right|^{2}}{\theta_{1}^{(2)}} \leq C \ell^{-2} \theta_{1}^{(1)} \quad \text { and } \quad\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-2} \theta_{1}^{(1)} \tag{9.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

and therefore we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{3}\left|\int\left(\nabla_{1}^{i} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right)\left(\nabla_{1}^{j} \bar{\psi}\right) \nabla_{1}^{i} \nabla_{1}^{j} \psi\right| & \leq \alpha \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \int \frac{\left|\nabla_{1} \theta_{1}^{(2)}\right|^{2}}{\theta_{1}^{(2)}}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.6}\\
& \leq o(1) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}+o(N) \int \theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used that $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$ (and an appropriate choice of the parameter $\alpha$ ). Analogously

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i, j=1}^{3} \int\left|\nabla_{1}^{i} \nabla_{1}^{j} \theta_{1}^{(2)} \nabla_{1}^{i} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{1}^{j} \psi\right| \leq o(N) \int \theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2} \tag{9.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

From (9.2)-(9.7), we find

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq N^{2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \phi_{12}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.8}\\
& \quad+\frac{N^{3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int\left(1-w_{12}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{3}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \phi_{12}\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+N(1-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}-o\left(N^{2}\right)\left\{\int \theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \theta_{1}^{(1)}|\psi|^{2}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

Next we apply Lemma 9.4 (with $n=0$ ) to replace, in the first and second term on the right-hand side of the last equation, $\phi_{12}$ by $\psi$. We find

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq N^{2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.9}\\
& +\frac{N^{3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{3}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+N(1-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& -o\left(N^{2}\right) \int\left\{\theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+\theta_{1}^{(1)}|\psi|^{2}+N V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)|\psi|^{2}\right\} .
\end{align*}
$$

By (9.1) we have
(9.10) $o\left(N^{2}\right) \int\left\{\theta_{1}^{(1)}\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+\theta_{1}^{(1)}|\psi|^{2}+N V_{N}\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)|\psi|^{2}\right\}$

$$
\leq o(N)\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right) \psi\right\rangle \leq o(1)\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle
$$

Hence, from (9.9), we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& (1+o(1))\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle \geq N^{2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.11}\\
& +\frac{N^{3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{3}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+N(1-o(1)) \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

It follows that, for $\rho$ small enough, there exists $C_{0}>0$ such that we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{2} \psi\right\rangle & \geq C_{0}^{2} N^{2} \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1} \nabla_{2} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.12}\\
+ & C_{0}^{2} N^{3} \int \theta_{1}^{(2)} V_{N}\left(x_{2}-x_{3}\right)\left|\nabla_{1} \psi\right|^{2}+C_{0}^{2} N \int \theta_{1}^{(2)}\left|\nabla_{1}^{2} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

if $N$ is large enough.
We assume now that (5.33) is correct for all $k \leq n+1$ and we prove if for $k=n+2$, assuming $n \geq 1$. To this end we note that, for $N \geq N_{0}(n)$, using the induction hypothesis we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle & \geq\left\langle H_{N} \psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n} H_{N} \psi\right\rangle  \tag{9.13}\\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} H_{N} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n} H_{N} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used that $1 \geq \theta_{i}^{(n)} \geq \theta_{i}^{(n+2)}$ for every $i=1, \ldots, n$. We write $H_{N}=$ $\sum_{j=1}^{N} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)}$, with

$$
\mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)}= \begin{cases}-\Delta_{j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i>n, i \neq j} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right) & \text { if } j>n  \tag{9.14}\\ -\Delta_{j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{i \leq n} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)+\sum_{i>n} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right) & \text { if } j \leq n\end{cases}
$$

Then we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle \geq & C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi  \tag{9.15}\\
& +C_{0}^{n} N^{n}\left\{\sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi+\text { h.c. }\right\} \\
& +C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j \leq n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi
\end{align*}
$$

The last term on the right-hand side (where $i, j \leq n$ ) is positive and therefore it can be neglected. In the first term on the right-hand side. we can neglect all terms where $i=j$ (because they are all positive). Therefore we obtain
(9.16)

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi \\
&+C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left\{D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi+\text { h.c. }\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

In Proposition 9.1 below we give a lower bound for the first term in (9.16), while Proposition 9.5 estimates the second term. Combining these two estimates, we find that, for $\rho$ small enough (independently of $N$ and $n$ ) and for $N$ large enough,
(9.17) $\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\geq & C_{0}^{n} N^{n+2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +C_{0}^{n} N^{n+1}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n+3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}-\Omega_{n}(\psi)
\end{aligned}
$$

where the error $\Omega_{n}(\psi)$ is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \Omega_{n}(\psi)= o\left(N^{n+3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.18}\\
&+o\left(N^{n+1}\right)\left\{\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n-1} \psi\right|^{2}\right\} \\
&+o\left(N^{n+2}\right)\left\{\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right. \\
&\left.+\int \Theta_{n-2}^{(n-1)}\left|D_{n-1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-3}^{(n-2)}\left|D_{n-2} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

Now we use the induction hypothesis, equation (5.33), with $k=n-1, n, n+1$ to bound the negative contributions. For example, (5.33) with $k=n+1$ implies that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& o\left(N^{n+3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad \leq o(N)\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+1} \psi\right\rangle \leq o(1)\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle
\end{aligned}
$$

because $H_{N} \geq 0$. The other terms in (9.18) are treated similarly. It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
&(1+o(1))\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle \\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n+2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
&+C_{0}^{n} N^{n+1}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
&+\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n+3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, if $\rho$ and $C_{0}$ are small enough (independently of $n$ ), we are able to find $N_{0}\left(n+2, C_{0}\right)>N_{0}\left(n, C_{0}\right)$ such that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\langle\psi,\left(H_{N}+N\right)^{n+2} \psi\right\rangle & \geq C_{0}^{n+2} N^{n+2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.19}\\
& +C_{0}^{n+2} N^{n+1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +C_{0}^{n+2} N^{n+3} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

In the rest of this section we will state and prove Propositions 9.1 and 9.5 used in (9.16). Both proofs will be divided into several lemmas.

Similarly to the $H_{N}^{2}$-energy estimate from Proposition 3.1, the key idea in Proposition 9.1 is that $\mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \psi$ can be conveniently estimated by the derivatives of $\phi_{i j}$, where $\phi_{i j}$ is given by the relation $\psi=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}$. The estimates of all errors are done in terms of $\phi_{i j}$ and its derivatives. Finally, Lemma 9.4 will show how to go back from the estimates on $\phi_{i j}$ to estimates involving $\psi$ with a cutoff supported on a bigger set.

Proposition 9.1. Suppose $\rho$ is small enough and $\ell \gg N^{-1 / 2}$. For $i=$ $1, \ldots, N$, let $\mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)}$ be defined as in (9.14). Then

$$
\begin{align*}
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi  \tag{9.20}\\
& \geq \\
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n+2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n+3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}-\Omega_{n}(\psi)
\end{align*}
$$

where the error term $\Omega_{n}(\psi)$ has been defined in (9.18).
Proof. For any $i \neq j, i, j>n$, we write $\psi=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}$. Then we have, similarly to (5.13),

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)}\left[\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}\right]= & -\Delta_{i} \phi_{i j}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{i j}}{1-w_{i j}} \nabla_{i} \phi_{i j}  \tag{9.21}\\
& +\frac{1}{2} \sum_{m>n, m \neq i, j} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{m}\right) \phi_{i j} \\
& =L_{i} \phi_{i j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{m>n, m \neq i, j} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{m}\right) \phi_{i j}
\end{align*}
$$

where the differential operator $L_{i}:=-\Delta_{i}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{i j}}{1-w_{i j}} \nabla_{i}$ is such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(L_{i} \bar{\phi}\right) \chi=\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \bar{\phi}\left(L_{i} \chi\right)=\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \nabla_{i} \bar{\phi} \nabla_{i} \chi \tag{9.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Note that the operator $L_{i}$ also depends on the choice of the index $j$. Analogously, we have

$$
\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)}\left[\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}\right]=L_{j} \phi_{i j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{m>n, m \neq i, j} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) \phi_{i j}
$$

with $L_{j}=-\Delta_{j}+2 \frac{\nabla w_{j i}}{1-w_{i j}} \nabla_{j}$. Note that $D_{n}$ commutes with $L_{i}, L_{j}$ and $1-w_{i j}$ if $i, j>n$. The left-hand side of (9.20) is thus given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \\
& \quad \times D_{n}\left[\left(L_{i}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{m>n, m \neq i, j} V_{N}\left(x_{m}-x_{i}\right)\right) \bar{\phi}_{i j}\right] \\
& \quad \times D_{n}\left[\left(L_{j}+\frac{1}{2} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\right) \phi_{i j}\right] \\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j} \\
& \quad+\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \\
& \times \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}+\text { h.c. },
\end{aligned}
$$

because of the positivity of the potential. Proposition 9.1 now follows from Lemmas 9.2 and 9.3, where we consider separately the two terms on the right-hand side of the last equation.

LEmmA 9.2. Suppose the assumptions of Proposition 9.1 are satisfied. Then we have

$$
\begin{align*}
C_{0}^{n} N^{n} & \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}  \tag{9.23}\\
\geq & C_{0}^{n} N^{n+2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad o\left(N^{n+2}\right)\left(\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. By the symmetry (9.22) we have
(9.24) $C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}$

$$
=C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left\{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{i} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right.
$$

$$
\left.+\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right\}
$$

$$
=C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left\{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2}\right.
$$

$$
+\nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}+\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}
$$

$$
\left.+\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}+\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j}\left[\nabla_{i}, L_{j}\right] D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right\}
$$

To bound the second and third terms on the right-hand side of (9.24), we note that, by part iii) of Lemma A.1,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right) \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \tag{9.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore the second term on the right-hand side of (9.24) can be bounded by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { 26) } \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.26}\\
& \leq \alpha \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& +C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

for some $\alpha>0$. Next we use that $\phi_{i j}=\psi\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1}$. Since $i, j>n$, we have

$$
\nabla_{i} D_{n}\left(\psi\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1}\right)=\nabla_{i} w_{i j}\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-2} D_{n} \psi+\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi
$$

and thus

$$
\begin{align*}
\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} & \leq 2\left(\frac{\nabla w_{i j}}{1-w_{i j}}\right)^{2}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+2\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.27}\\
& \leq \frac{C}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+2\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Therefore the second term on the right-hand side of (9.26) is bounded by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \tag{9.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\leq C \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left\{\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\frac{1}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
$$

$$
\leq C \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2}
$$

$$
\times\left\{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\left|\nabla_{i}\left(\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\right|^{2}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
$$

where we used Hardy inequality and the fact that $i \neq j$ and $i>n$. Using a bound similar to (9.25), and part ii) of Lemma A.1, we can continue this estimate

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.29}\\
\leq & C \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \\
& \times \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left\{\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\ell^{-2}\left(\frac{2^{n+1}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m i}\right)^{2}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right\} \\
\leq & C \sum_{i>n} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j>n} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +C \ell^{-2} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j>n} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+1}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i>n} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m i}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C \sum_{i>n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+C \ell^{-2} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C N \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \ell^{-2} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2},
\end{align*}
$$

because of the permutation symmetry of $\psi$. From (9.26) we find

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { 0) } \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.30}\\
& \leq \alpha N^{2} \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}}^{+\alpha^{-1} C \ell^{-2} N \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} C \ell^{-4} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}}\right.
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq o\left(N^{2}\right)\left(\int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}\right. \\
&\left.+\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

for an appropriate choice of $\alpha$ (using that $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$ ). In the last term we also used that $\theta_{n}^{(n)} \leq 1$.

The third term on the right-hand side of (9.24), being the hermitian conjugate of the second term can be bounded exactly in the same way.

Now we consider the fourth term on the right-hand side of (9.24). To this end we use that, since $i \neq j$, and $i, j>n$, we have, by Lemma A.1, part v),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m i}\right) \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \tag{9.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.32}\\
\leq & C \ell^{-2} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{m j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C \ell^{-2} N \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \ell^{-4} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
\leq & o\left(N^{2}\right)\left(\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where in the second line we used (2.51) and a Schwarz inequality, in the third line we used the bound (9.29), while in the last line we used $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$.

Next we consider the last term on the right-hand side of (9.24). To this end we note that, by (5.3) and (5.5),

$$
\left|\left[\nabla_{i}, \frac{\nabla w_{j i}}{1-w_{i j}}\right]\right| \leq \frac{\left|\nabla^{2} w_{j i}\right|}{1-w_{i j}}+\left(\frac{\nabla w_{j i}}{1-w_{i j}}\right)^{2} \leq c \rho \frac{1}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}
$$

assuming that $\rho$ is small enough. Therefore, the terms in the sum on the last line of (9.24) can be bounded by using Hardy inequality as

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j}\left[\nabla_{i}, L_{j}\right] D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.33}\\
& \leq c \rho \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \frac{1}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& \leq c \rho \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \frac{1}{\left|x_{i}-x_{j}\right|^{2}}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& \leq c \rho \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2}+C \int\left|\nabla_{j}\left(\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\right|^{2}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& \begin{array}{l}
(9.25) \\
\leq \\
\leq \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
\quad+C \ell^{-2} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+1}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{j m}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} .
\end{array}
\end{align*}
$$

Next we sum over $i, j>n(i \neq j)$; to control the contribution originating from the second term on the right-hand side of the last equation we use (9.29). We obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& \quad \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j}\left[\nabla_{i}, L_{j}\right] D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.34}\\
& \leq c \rho \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+C \ell^{-2} N \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \ell^{-4} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \begin{aligned}
& \leq c \rho \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
&+o\left(N^{2}\right)\left(\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right)
\end{aligned}
\end{align*}
$$

Inserting (9.30), (9.32), and (9.34) into the right side of (9.24) it follows that

$$
\begin{align*}
C_{0}^{n} N^{n} & \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} L_{j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}  \tag{9.35}\\
\quad \geq & C_{0}^{n} N^{n+2}(1-c \rho-o(1)) \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2} \\
\quad & -o\left(N^{n+2}\right)\left(\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right)
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 9.2 now follows from (9.41) in Lemma 9.4 below that shows how to replace estimates involving the function $\phi_{i j}=\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{-1} \psi$ with estimates on $\psi$.

Lemma 9.3. Suppose the assumptions of Proposition 9.1 are satisfied. Then we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j}  \tag{9.36}\\
& \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \\
& \times \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}+\text { h.c. } \\
& \geq \frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n+3}}{2}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
&-o\left(N^{n+3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. Using (9.22), we find

$$
\begin{align*}
& \frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) L_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}  \tag{9.37}\\
& =\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) \\
& \quad \times\left\{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2}+\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

Using (9.25) (with $j$ replaced by $i$ ), the second term in the curly bracket can be bounded by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right| \\
& \leq C \alpha \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r \neq i, j}^{N} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r \neq i, j}^{N} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2}\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{i m}\right)^{2} \\
& \quad \times \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $i, j>n$, and $\psi=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}$, the second term can be estimated as

$$
\begin{align*}
& C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1} \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{i m}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.39}\\
& \leq C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1} \sum_{j>n} \sum_{r>n, r \neq j} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+2}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i>n} \sum_{m=1}^{n} h_{i m}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1} \sum_{j>n} \sum_{r>n, r \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& =C \ell^{-2} \alpha^{-1}(N-n)(N-n-1) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

because of the permutation symmetry of $\psi$ and $\Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}$. From (9.39) and (9.38), it follows that

$$
\begin{array}{r}
\sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r>n, r \neq i, j}\left|\int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right) \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\phi}_{i j} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|  \tag{9.40}\\
\leq o(1) \sum_{i, j>n, i \neq j} \sum_{r \neq i, j}^{N} \int\left(1-w_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{r}\right)\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \phi_{i j}\right|^{2} \\
+o\left(N^{3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{array}
$$

where we used that $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$ and we made a suitable choice of the parameter $\alpha$. Inserting this bound into (9.37), using the permutation symmetry, and (9.42) from Lemma 9.4, the lemma follows easily.

The next lemma, showing how to replace estimates on $\phi_{i j}$ with estimates on $\psi$, has already been used in the previous proofs.

Lemma 9.4. Suppose the assumptions of Proposition 5.3 are satisfied. Recall that $\phi_{i j}$ is defined by $\psi=\left(1-w_{i j}\right) \phi_{i j}$.
i) For $n \geq 0$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.41}\\
& \geq \\
& \geq(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad-o(1)\left\{\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

ii) For $n \geq 0$, we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\int(1- & \left.w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.42}\\
\geq & (1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& -o(1) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. In order to prove part i) we start by noticing that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.43}\\
& \geq \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Using that $\phi_{n+1, n+2}=\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{-1} \psi$, we find

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}=\frac{1}{1-w_{n+1, n+2}} D_{n+2} \psi+\frac{\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}}{\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2}} D_{n} \nabla_{n+2} \psi \\
& +\frac{\nabla w_{n+2, n+1}}{\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2}} D_{n+1} \psi+\left(\frac{\nabla^{2} w_{n+1, n+2}}{\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2}}+2 \frac{\left(\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2}}{\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{3}}\right) D_{n} \psi
\end{aligned}
$$

and thus, from (5.3) bounds

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.44}\\
& \geq \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}-C \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right| \\
& \quad-C \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left(\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}+\left|\nabla^{2} w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\right)\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n} \psi\right|
\end{align*}
$$

The second term can be bounded by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|  \tag{9.45}\\
& \quad \leq \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq \\
& \quad \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+\alpha^{-1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \geq \ell\right)\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+\alpha^{-1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \leq \ell\right)\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\leq & \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +C \alpha^{-1} a^{2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \frac{\chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \geq \ell\right)}{\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right|^{4}}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +C \alpha^{-1} N^{2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \leq \ell\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

where in the last inequality we used that, by Lemma $5.1,\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right| \leq C N$. Moreover we used that $\nabla w(x)=a /|x|$ for $|x|>R / N$ (with $R$ such that supp $V \subset$ $\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}:|x| \leq R\right\}$ ), and that $R / N \leq \ell$ for $N$ large enough. Using that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \leq \ell\right) \leq C e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon}} \tag{9.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

we have (recall that $a=a_{0} / N$ )

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right| \leq \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+C \alpha^{-1} a^{2} \ell^{-4} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \alpha^{-1} N^{2} e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon}} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$, we find

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|  \tag{9.47}\\
& \quad \leq o(1)\left\{\int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
\end{align*}
$$

As for the third term on the right-hand side of (9.44), we proceed as follows.

$$
\begin{equation*}
\int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left(\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}+\left|\nabla^{2} w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\right)\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n} \psi\right| \tag{9.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

$$
\leq \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}
$$

$$
+\alpha^{-1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left(\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}+\left|\nabla^{2} w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\right)^{2}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
$$

$$
\leq \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}+C \alpha^{-1} a^{2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \frac{\chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \geq \ell\right)}{\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right|^{6}}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
$$

$$
+C \alpha^{-1} N^{4} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \leq \ell\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
$$

where we used the bounds for $|\nabla w|$ and $\left|\nabla^{2} w\right|$ from (5.4) and that $w(x)=a /|x|$ for $|x| \geq \ell$ since $\ell \gg R / N$. Using (9.46) to bound the last term, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\leq \alpha \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}+C \alpha^{-1} a^{2} \ell^{-4} & \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \frac{1}{\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right|^{2}}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.49}\\
& +C \alpha^{-1} N^{4} e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon}} \int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

To bound the second term on the right-hand side, we apply Hardy inequality. We have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { 50) } \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \frac{1}{\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right|^{2}}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.50}\\
& \leq C \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \int\left|\nabla_{n+1}\left(\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}}\right|^{2}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq \\
& \leq C \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C \ell^{-2} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+1}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i, n+1}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq \\
& \leq C \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+C(N-n)^{-1} \ell^{-2} \int\left(\frac{2^{n+1}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j \geq n+1} \sum_{i=1}^{n} h_{i j}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq C \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+C(N-n)^{-1} \ell^{-2} \int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Since $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$, it follows from (9.49) that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left(\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}+\left|\nabla^{2} w_{n+1, n+2}\right|\right)\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|\left|D_{n} \psi\right| \\
& \leq o(1) \\
&\left\{\int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|D_{n+2} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\int \Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

Part i) of Lemma 9.4 follows now from (9.44), (9.47) and from last equation.
In order to prove part ii) we rewrite the left-hand side of (9.42) as follows.

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.51}\\
\geq & \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Using

$$
D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}=\frac{1}{1-w_{n+1, n+2}} D_{n+1} \psi+\frac{\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}}{\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2)^{2}}\right.} D_{n} \psi
$$

we find

$$
\begin{align*}
\int(1- & \left.w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.52}\\
\geq & (1-\alpha) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& -C \alpha^{-1} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

The last term can be controlled by using (5.4) and that $w(x)=a /|x|$ for $|x|>\ell \gg$ $R / N$ by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla w_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}  \tag{9.53}\\
& \leq C N^{2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \leq \ell\right) V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
&+C a^{2} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} \frac{\chi\left(\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right| \geq \ell\right)}{\left|x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right|^{4}} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq C N^{2} e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}} \\
&+C a^{2} \ell^{-4} \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq o(1) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

From (9.51), we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \int\left(1-w_{n+1, n+2}\right)^{2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \phi_{n+1, n+2}\right|^{2}  \tag{9.54}\\
& \geq(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+2}-x_{n+3}\right)\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad-o(1) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

In the last term we used $\Theta_{n+1}^{(n+1)} \leq \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}$, the permutation symmetry of $\psi$ and we shifted the indices $n+2, n+3 \rightarrow n+1, n+2$

Proposition 9.5. Suppose $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$. Let $\mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)}$ be defined as in (9.14). Then, if $N$ is large enough (depending on $n$ ),

$$
\begin{align*}
C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} & \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi+\text { h.c. }  \tag{9.55}\\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n+1}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}-\Omega_{n}(\psi),
\end{align*}
$$

where the error term $\Omega_{n}(\psi)$ has been defined in (9.18).

Proof. We rewrite the left-hand side of (9.55) as

$$
\begin{align*}
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi+\text { h.c. }  \tag{9.56}\\
& =C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \Delta_{j} \psi \\
& -\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi \\
& -C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{r \neq i} \lambda_{r} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n}\left(V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{r}\right) \bar{\psi}\right) D_{n} \Delta_{j} \psi \\
& +\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{4} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{r \neq i} \lambda_{r} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \\
& \quad \times D_{n}\left(V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{r}\right) \bar{\psi}\right) D_{n}\left(V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) \psi\right)+\text { h.c. }
\end{align*}
$$

with $\lambda_{r}=1$ if $r>n$, and $\lambda_{r}=1 / 2$ if $r \leq n$ (recall the definition of $\mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)}$, for $i \leq n$, in (9.14)). The terms on the last two lines are easy to bound because the potential $V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{r}\right)$ forces the particle $i$ to be close (on the length scale $N^{-1}$ ) to the particle $r$. But then the factor $\theta_{i}^{(n+2)}$ in $\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}$ makes this contribution exponentially small. More precisely, for $i \leq n$, we have the bound

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\nabla^{\alpha} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right)\left|\nabla^{\beta} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{r}\right)\right| \leq e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon}} \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} \tag{9.57}
\end{equation*}
$$

for $\alpha=0,1, \beta=0,1,2$, and for all $N$ large enough. It is therefore easy to prove that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{i}^{(n)} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \mathfrak{h}_{j}^{(n)} \psi+\text { h.c. } \\
& =C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \Delta_{j} \psi \\
& \quad-\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. } \\
& -O\left(e^{-C \ell^{-\varepsilon}}\right) \int\left\{\Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+\Theta_{n-1}^{(n)}\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\Theta_{n-2}^{(n-1)}\left|D_{n-1} \psi\right|^{2}\right. \\
& \\
& \left.\quad+\Theta_{n-3}^{(n-2)}\left|D_{n-2} \psi\right|^{2}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proposition 9.5 now follows from Lemmas 9.6 and 9.7 below, where we handle the first and, respectively, the second term on the right-hand side of the last equation.

Lemma 9.6. Suppose the assumptions of Proposition 9.5 are satisfied. Then we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& C_{0}^{n} N^{n} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \Delta_{j} \psi+\text { h.c. }  \tag{9.58}\\
& \geq C_{0}^{n} N^{n+1}(1-o(1)) \int \Theta_{n+1}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad-o\left(N^{n+2}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}-o\left(N^{n+1}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Proof. Integration by parts leads to

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \Delta_{j} \psi+\text { h.c. }  \tag{9.59}\\
= & \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi \\
& +\sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi \\
& +\sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. }
\end{align*}
$$

The second term on the right-hand side of the last equation can be bounded by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \text { 60) } \sum_{i \leq n<j}\left|\int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|  \tag{9.60}\\
& \leq \alpha \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \frac{\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}}\left|\nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

for some $\alpha>0$. Next we use that, by Lemma A.1, part iv),

$$
\sum_{i \leq n} \frac{\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}} \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}
$$

and therefore, since $N \ell^{2} \gg 1$,
(9.61) $\sum_{i \leq n<j}\left|\int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \leq \alpha C \ell^{-2} \sum_{j>n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq o\left(N^{2}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}+o(1) \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

The estimate of the third term on the right-hand side of (9.59) is almost identical to the second term;

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i \leq n<j}\left|\int \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|  \tag{9.62}\\
\leq & \alpha \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \frac{\left|\nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
\leq & C \alpha \ell^{-2} \sum_{i \leq n} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+\alpha^{-1} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
\leq & o(N) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+o(1) \sum_{i \leq n<j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Finally, to bound the fourth term on the right-hand side of (9.59), we use that, by Lemma A.1, part vi),
(9.63)
$\sum_{j>n}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} \quad$ and $\quad \sum_{i \leq n}\left|\nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}$.
This implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
& \sum_{i \leq n<j}\left|\int \nabla_{j} \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} \nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|  \tag{9.64}\\
& \leq C \sum_{i \leq n} \int \sum_{j>n}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
&+\sum_{j>n} \int \sum_{i \leq n}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j}\left(\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right)\right|\left|\nabla_{j} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \leq o(N) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|\nabla_{1} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}+o\left(N^{2}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)}\left|D_{n+1} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

Lemma 9.6 now follows from (9.59), (9.61), (9.62) and (9.64).

LEmma 9.7. Suppose the assumptions of Proposition 9.5 are satisfied. Then we have, for $N$ large enough (depending on $n$ ),

$$
\begin{aligned}
(9.65) & -\frac{C_{0}^{n} N^{n}}{2} \sum_{i \leq n<j}
\end{aligned} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. } . ~ . ~\left(N^{n+3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
$$

Proof. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\text { (9.66) }- & \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) D_{n} \Delta_{i} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. } \\
= & \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{m}-x_{j}\right)\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +\sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. }
\end{aligned}
$$

The second term can be bounded by
(9.67) $\mid \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+$ h.c. $\mid$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\leq & \alpha \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \frac{\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& +\alpha^{-1} \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right)\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since, by Lemma A.1, part iv),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i \leq n} \frac{\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{n}^{(n+2)}} \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} \tag{9.68}
\end{equation*}
$$

using the permutation symmetry and optimizing $\alpha$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
& \mid \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \nabla_{i} \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right) \nabla_{i} D_{n} \bar{\psi} D_{n} \psi+\text { h.c. } \mid  \tag{9.69}\\
& \quad \leq o\left(N^{3}\right) \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+1)} V_{N}\left(x_{n+1}-x_{n+2}\right)\left|D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} \\
& \quad+o(1) \sum_{i \leq n<j} \sum_{m>n, m \neq j} \int \Theta_{n}^{(n+2)} V_{N}\left(x_{j}-x_{m}\right)\left|\nabla_{i} D_{n} \psi\right|^{2} .
\end{align*}
$$

Inserting the last bound in (9.66), we conclude the proof of Lemma 9.7.

## Appendix A. Properties of the cutoff function $\theta_{i}^{(n)}$

Recall that the cutoff functions $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}=\Theta_{k}^{(n)}(\mathbf{x})$ defined for $k=1, \ldots, N$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$, in equation (5.32). In the following lemma we collect some of their important properties which were used in the energy estimate, Proposition 5.3.

Lemma A.1. i) The functions $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}$ are monotonic in both parameters, that is for any $n, k \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$
\Theta_{k+1}^{(n)} \leq \Theta_{k}^{(n)} \leq 1, \quad \Theta_{k}^{(n+1)} \leq \Theta_{k}^{(n)} \leq 1
$$

Moreover, $\Theta_{k}^{(n)}$ is permutation symmetric in the first $k$ and the last $N-k$ variables.
ii) We have, for any $n \in \mathbb{N}, k=1, \ldots, N$,
(A.1)

$$
\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{i=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq i}^{N} h_{i j}\right)^{m} \Theta_{k}^{(n)} \leq C_{m} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)}
$$

iii) For every $k=1, \ldots, N, n \in \mathbb{N}$, we have
(A.2) $\quad\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{N} h_{r i}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(n)} \leq C \ell^{-1} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)} \quad$ if $i \leq k$

$$
\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} h_{r i}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(n)} \leq C \ell^{-1} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)} \quad \text { if } i>k
$$

iv) For every $k=1, \ldots, N, n \in \mathbb{N}$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{j=1}^{N} \frac{\left|\nabla_{j} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{k}^{(n)}} \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)} \tag{A.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

v) For every fixed $k=1, \ldots, N$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$ we have

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| & \leq C \ell^{-2}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{m=1}^{k} h_{m j}\right)\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} h_{r i}\right) \Theta_{k}^{(n)}  \tag{A.4}\\
& \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)}, \quad \text { if } i \neq j \text { and } i, j>k, \\
\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| & \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)}, \quad \text { for any } \quad i, j .
\end{align*}
$$

vi) For every fixed $k=1, \ldots, N$ and $n \in \mathbb{N}$ we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{i, j}\left|\nabla_{i} \nabla_{j} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)} \tag{A.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Part i) follows trivially from the definition of $\theta_{i}^{(n)}$. Part ii) follows from $x^{m} e^{-x} \leq C_{m} e^{-x / 2}$ for every real $x$. To prove part iii), we observe that, for $i>k$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}=-\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \nabla h_{i r}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right) \tag{A.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $|\nabla h(x)| \leq C \ell^{-1} h(x)$, we obtain
(A.7) $\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} h_{i r}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right)$.

Similarly, for $i \leq k$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}=-\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{N} \nabla h_{i r}\left(1+\eta_{r}\right)\right) \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right) \tag{A.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

with $\eta_{r}=0$ if $r>k$ and $\eta_{r}=1$ if $r \leq k$. Therefore, in this case

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla_{i} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right| \leq C \ell^{-1}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{N} h_{i r}\right) \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{N} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right) \tag{A.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

Equations (A.7) and (A.9), together with part ii), prove (A.2).
As for part iv), we have, from (A.7),
(A.10)

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \quad \sum_{j=k+1}^{N} \frac{\left|\nabla_{j} \Theta_{k}^{(n)}\right|^{2}}{\Theta_{k}^{(n)}} \leq C \ell^{-2} \sum_{j=k+1}^{N}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} h_{j r}\right)^{2} \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right) \\
& \leq C \ell^{-2}\left(\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{j=k+1}^{N} \sum_{r=1}^{k} h_{j r}\right)^{2} \exp \left(-\frac{2^{n}}{\ell^{\varepsilon}} \sum_{r=1}^{k} \sum_{j \neq r} h_{j r}\right) \leq C \ell^{-2} \Theta_{k}^{(n-1)}
\end{aligned}
$$

by part ii) of this lemma. The contribution to (A.3) from terms with $j \leq k$ can be controlled similarly, using (A.9). The proof of parts v) and vi) is based on simple explicit computations and the same bounds used for parts iii) and iv).

## Appendix B. Example of an initial data

In this section, we denote by $(1-\omega(x))$ the ground state solution of the Neumann problem

$$
\left(-\Delta+\frac{1}{2} V_{N}(x)\right)(1-\omega(x))=e_{\ell}(1-\omega(x))
$$

on the ball $\{x:|x| \leq \ell\}$ with the normalization condition $\omega(x)=0$ if $|x|=\ell$. We extend $\omega(x)=0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$ with $|x|>\ell$. We will choose $\ell$ such that $a \ll \ell \ll 1$. Recall that $a=a_{0} / N$ is the scattering length of the potential $V_{N}(x)=N^{2} V(N x)$. Assuming that $V \geq 0$ is smooth spherical symmetric and compactly supported, we have, from Lemma A. 2 in [8], the following properties of $e_{\ell}$ and $\omega(x)$.
i) If $a / \ell$ is small enough, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
e_{\ell}=3 a \ell^{-3}(1+o(a / \ell)) \tag{B.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

ii) There exists $c_{0}>0$ such that $c_{0} \leq 1-\omega(x) \leq 1$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$. Moreover

$$
\begin{equation*}
|\omega(x)| \leq C a \frac{\mathbf{1}(|x| \leq \ell)}{|x|+a} \quad \text { and } \quad|\nabla \omega(x)| \leq C a \frac{\mathbf{1}(|x| \leq \ell)}{(|x|+a)^{2}} \tag{B.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

We define the $N$-body wave function

$$
W_{N}(\mathbf{x}):=\prod_{i<j}^{N}\left(1-\omega\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)
$$

For $m=1, \ldots, N$, we also define

$$
W_{N}^{[m]}\left(x_{m+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right):=\prod_{m<i<j}^{N}\left(1-\omega\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right)
$$

Lemma B.1. Define

$$
\psi_{N}(\mathbf{x})=\frac{W_{N}(\mathbf{x}) \prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)}{\left\|W_{N}(\mathbf{x}) \prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)\right\|}
$$

for any $\varphi \in H^{1}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3}\right)$ with $\|\varphi\|_{L^{2}}=1$. Then, if $a \ll \ell \ll 1$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\psi_{N}, H_{N} \psi_{N}\right\rangle \leq C N \tag{B.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

and, for any fixed $k$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{N \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|=0 \tag{B.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\left(x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right):=\frac{\prod_{k<i<j}\left(1-\omega\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \prod_{j=k+1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)}{\left\|\prod_{k<i<j}\left(1-\omega\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)\right) \prod_{j=k+1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)\right\|}
$$

Proof. Let $\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x}):=\prod_{j=1}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)$, and, for $m=1, \ldots, N$,

$$
\phi_{N}^{[m]}\left(x_{m+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right):=\prod_{j>m}^{N} \varphi\left(x_{j}\right)
$$

We start by noticing that

$$
\begin{equation*}
(1-o(1))\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2} \leq\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|^{2} \leq\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2} \tag{B.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here $\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|$ is the norm on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-1)}\right)$. The upper bound in (B.5) is clear since $1-\omega \leq 1$ and $\|\varphi\|=1$. To prove the lower bound, we note that, by (B.2),
and using the notation $\omega_{i j}=\omega\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|^{2}=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x} \prod_{i<j}^{N}\left(1-\omega_{i j}\right)^{2}\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x} \prod_{1<i<j}^{N}\left(1-\omega_{i j}\right)^{2}\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
& -\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left(1-\prod_{j=2}^{N}\left(1-\omega_{1, j}\right)^{2}\right) \prod_{1<i<j}^{N}\left(1-\omega_{i j}\right)^{2}\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
\geq & \|\varphi\|^{2}\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2}-2 \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x} \omega_{1, j}\left[W_{N}^{[1]}\left(x_{2}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)\right]^{2}\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
\geq & \left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2}-C N a \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x} \frac{\mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right| \leq \ell\right)}{\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right|}\left[W_{N}^{[1]}\left(x_{2}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)\right]^{2}\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
\geq & \left(1-C N a \ell\|\varphi\|_{H^{1}}^{2}\right)\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

using that $\mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right| \leq \ell\right) \leq \ell\left|x_{1}-x_{j}\right|^{-1}$, and then applying a Hardy inequality in the variable $x_{1}$. This proves (B.5), because $\ell \ll 1$. Analogously, we can prove that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(1-o_{k}(1)\right)\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|^{2} \leq\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|^{2} \leq\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|^{2} \tag{B.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $o_{k}(1) \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$, for every fixed $k \geq 1$, and where $\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|$ is the norm on $L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-k)}\right)$.

Next we prove (B.4). To this end we remark that, by (B.6),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\frac{W_{N} \phi_{N}}{\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|}-\frac{W_{N} \phi_{N}}{\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi^{[k]}\right\|}\right\| \leq\left|\frac{\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|}{\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi^{[k]}\right\|}-1\right| \rightarrow 0 \tag{B.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

as $N \rightarrow \infty$. Moreover, since

$$
\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}=\frac{W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}}{\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|}
$$

we observe from (B.7) and (B.6) that
(B.8) $\quad \limsup _{N \rightarrow \infty}\left\|\psi_{N}-\varphi^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\|^{2} \leq \limsup _{N \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\left\|\left(W_{N}-W_{N}^{[k]}\right) \phi_{N}\right\|^{2}}{\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|^{2}}$.

Now we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\|\left(W_{N}-W_{N}^{[k]}\right) \phi_{N}\right\|^{2} \\
& \quad=\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}\left(1-\prod_{i<j<k, i<k<j}\left(1-\omega_{i j}\right)^{2}\right)\left[W_{N}^{[k]}\left(x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)\right]^{2} \prod_{j=1}^{N}\left|\varphi\left(x_{j}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& \quad \leq C \sum_{i<k} \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x} \omega_{i j}\left[W_{N}^{[k]}\left(x_{k+1}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)\right]^{2} \prod_{j=1}^{N}\left|\varphi\left(x_{j}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& \quad \leq C N k a \ell\|\varphi\|_{H^{1}}^{2}\left\|W_{N}^{[k]} \phi_{N}^{[k]}\right\|^{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

by using (B.2) and Sobolev inequality in $x_{i}$ (see Lemma 6.4, part i)). By (B.8) and $\ell \ll 1$, this proves (B.4).

Finally, we prove (B.3). To this end we observe that

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{1}{W_{N}} H_{N}\left(W_{N} \phi_{N}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{N} L_{j} \phi_{N} & +e_{\ell} \sum_{j \neq m}^{N} \mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{m}-x_{j}\right| \leq \ell\right) \phi_{N}  \tag{B.9}\\
& -\sum_{i=1}^{N} \sum_{j, m \neq i, j \neq m}^{N} \frac{\nabla \omega_{i j}}{1-\omega_{i j}} \cdot \frac{\nabla \omega_{i m}}{1-\omega_{i m}} \phi_{N}
\end{align*}
$$

where

$$
L_{j}=-\Delta_{j}+2 \sum_{m \neq j} \frac{\nabla \omega_{j m}}{1-\omega_{j m}} \cdot \nabla_{j}
$$

Note that

$$
\int W_{N}^{2} \bar{\phi}_{N} L_{j} \psi_{N}=\int W_{N}^{2} L_{j} \bar{\phi}_{N} \psi_{N}=\int W_{N}^{2} \nabla_{j} \bar{\phi}_{N} \nabla_{j} \psi_{N}
$$

From (B.9) we find, by using (B.1), $W_{N} \leq W_{N}^{[k]}$ and by applying the Sobolev type inequalities of Lemma 6.4 and the permutational symmetries,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\langle W_{N} \phi_{N}, H_{N} W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\rangle  \tag{B.10}\\
= & \sum_{j=1}^{N} \int W_{N}^{2}\left|\nabla_{j} \phi_{N}\right|^{2}+e_{\ell} \sum_{j \neq m}^{N} \int \mathrm{~d} \mathbf{x} W_{N}^{2}(\mathbf{x}) \mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{j}-x_{m}\right| \leq \ell\right)\left|\phi_{N}(\mathbf{x})\right|^{2} \\
& -\sum_{i=1}^{N} \sum_{j, m \neq i, j \neq m}^{N} \int W_{N}^{2} \frac{\nabla \omega_{i j}}{1-\omega_{i j}} \cdot \frac{\nabla \omega_{i m}}{1-\omega_{i m}}\left|\phi_{N}\right|^{2} \\
\leq & N\|\varphi\|_{H^{1}}^{2}\left\|W_{N}^{[1]} \phi_{N}^{[1]}\right\|^{2}+C N(N-1) a\|\varphi\|_{H^{1}}^{4}\left\|W_{N}^{[2]} \phi^{[2]}\right\|^{2} \\
& +C N(N-1)(N-2) a^{2}\|\varphi\|_{H^{1}}^{4}\left\|W_{N}^{[3]} \phi^{[3]}\right\|^{2}
\end{align*}
$$

for any $\varepsilon>0$. From (B.6), and since $\ell \ll 1$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\frac{W_{N} \phi_{N}}{\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|}, H_{N} \frac{W_{N} \phi_{N}}{\left\|W_{N} \phi_{N}\right\|}\right\rangle \leq C N \tag{B.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

which completes the proof of (B.3).

## Appendix C. Trapped condensates

In this Appendix we show that Theorem 2.2 can be applied to the ground state of interacting Bose-Hamiltonians with a trap. Recall the definition of the Hamiltonian $H_{N}$ without a trap from (2.1), and define

$$
H_{N}^{\mathrm{trap}}=H_{N}+\sum_{j=1}^{N} V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{j}\right)=\sum_{j=1}^{N}\left(-\Delta_{j}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{j}\right)\right)+\sum_{i<j}^{N} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)
$$

with a smooth trapping potential $V_{\text {ext }} \geq 0$ satisfying $\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} V_{\text {ext }}(x)=\infty$. Denote by $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$ the positive normalized ground state vector of $H_{N}^{\text {trap }}$. The corresponding Gross-Pitaevskii energy functional is given by

$$
\mathscr{E}_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\mathrm{trap}}(\phi)=\int \mathrm{d} x\left(|\nabla \phi(x)|^{2}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}(x)|\phi(x)|^{2}+4 \pi a_{0}|\phi(x)|^{4}\right)
$$

and we denote by $\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}$ the $L^{2}$-normalized, positive minimizer of ${ }_{\mathscr{G}}^{\text {ctap }}$. As proven in [16], the ground state energy per particle is given by minimum value of $\mathscr{E}_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{N}\left\langle\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}, H_{N}^{\text {trap }} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \rightarrow \mathscr{E}_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\left(\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right) \tag{C.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the one-particle marginal density $\gamma_{N, \text { trap }}^{(1)}$ associated with $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$ satisfies $\gamma_{N, \text { trap }}^{(1)} \rightarrow$ $\left|\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle\left\langle\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right|$ (with convergence in the trace-norm). From (C.1), $\left\langle\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}, H_{N}^{\text {trap }} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \leq$ $C N$ and since $H_{N} \leq H_{N}^{\text {trap }}$, we obtain that $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$ satisfies (2.17). The goal of this section is to prove in Proposition C. 2 below that $\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$ satisfies the asymptotic factorization property (2.18). From Theorem 2.2 we therefore immediately obtain the following corollary:

Corollary C.1. Suppose $V$ satisfies the same conditions as in Theorem 2.2. Let $\psi_{N, t}$ be the solution of the Schrödinger equation without a trap, $i \partial_{t} \psi_{N, t}=$ $H_{N} \psi_{N, t}$, but with initial data given by the trapped ground state, $\psi_{N, 0}:=\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}$. For $k=1, \ldots, N$, let $\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)}$ be the one-particle marginal density associated with $\psi_{N, t}$. Then, for every $t \in \mathbb{R}$, and $k \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\gamma_{N, t}^{(k)} \rightarrow\left|\varphi_{t}\right\rangle\left\langle\left.\varphi_{t}\right|^{\otimes k} \quad \text { as } N \rightarrow \infty\right. \tag{C.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

in the weak* topology of $\mathscr{L}^{1}\left(L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3 k}\right)\right)$. Here $\varphi_{t}$ is the solution to the GrossPitaevskii equation $i \partial_{t} \varphi_{t}=-\Delta \varphi_{t}+8 \pi a_{0}\left|\varphi_{t}\right|^{2} \varphi_{t}$ with initial data $\varphi_{t=0}=\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}$.

Proposition C.2. For any fixed $k=1,2, \ldots$, there exists a sequence of normalized wave functions, $\xi_{N}^{(N-k)} \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-k)}\right), N>k$, such that

$$
\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\left[\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\right]^{\otimes k} \otimes \xi_{N}^{(N-k)}\right\| \rightarrow 0 \quad \text { as } N \rightarrow \infty
$$

We will prove this proposition only for $k=1$, the proof for arbitrary $k \geq 1$ can be obtained similarly. For brevity, we set $\xi_{N}=\xi_{N}^{(N-1)}$. For the proof, we make use of the following three lemmas.

Lemma C.3. There exists a constant $C>0$ independent of $R, N$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|\mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|>R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq C e^{-R} \tag{C.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathbf{1}(s>\lambda)$ denotes the characteristic function of the interval $[\lambda, \infty)$.
LEMMA C.4. We have $\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}(x)>0$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$. Moreover,

$$
\left\|(1-\Delta) \phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\right\|<\infty, \quad\left\langle\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}, V_{e x t}(x) \phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle<\infty
$$

and there exists a constant $C>0$ such that

$$
\left\|\mathbf{1}(|x|>R) \phi_{G P}^{\mathrm{trap}}\right\| \leq C e^{-R}
$$

for all $R>0$.
Lemma C.5. For fixed $R>0, N \in \mathbb{N}$ define $\tilde{\xi}_{R, N} \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-1)}\right)$ by $\tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)=\frac{1}{\int_{\left|x_{1}\right|<R} \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right)\right|^{2}} \int_{\left|x_{1}\right|<R} \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right)\right|^{2} \frac{\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}, \mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)}{\phi_{G P}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right)}$, where $\mathbf{x}_{N-1}=\left(x_{2}, \ldots, x_{N}\right)$. Then we have (C.4)

$$
\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-1} \int_{\left|x_{1}\right|<R} \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\psi_{N}^{\mathrm{trap}}\left(x_{1}, \mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)-\phi_{G P}^{\mathrm{trap}}\left(x_{1}\right) \tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)\right|^{2} \leq c_{R} d_{N}
$$

where $c_{R}<\infty$ is independent of $N$ and $d_{N}$ is independent of $R$ and satisfies $d_{N} \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$.

Using these three lemmas we can prove Proposition C.2.
Proof of Proposition C. 2 for $k=1$.. Using the notation introduced in Lemma C. 5 we have

$$
\begin{align*}
& \left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\right\|^{2}  \tag{C.5}\\
= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-1} \int \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}, \mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right) \tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)\right|^{2} \\
= & \int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-1} \int_{\left|x_{1}\right|<R} \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}(\mathbf{x})-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right) \tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)\right|^{2} \\
& +\int \mathrm{d} \mathbf{x}_{N-1} \int_{\left|x_{1}\right| \geq R} \mathrm{~d} x_{1}\left|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}(\mathbf{x})-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\left(x_{1}\right) \tilde{\xi}_{R, N}\left(\mathbf{x}_{N-1}\right)\right|^{2} \\
\leq & c_{R} d_{N}+C e^{-R}
\end{align*}
$$

where we used Lemma C. 5 to bound the term on the second line, and Lemmas C. 3 and C. 4 to bound the term on the third line. Equation (C.5) implies that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \frac{\tilde{\xi}_{R, N}}{\left\|\widetilde{\xi}_{R, N}\right\|}\right\| & =\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\frac{\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\xi}_{R, N}}{\left\|\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\xi}_{R, N}\right\|}\right\|  \tag{C.6}\\
& \leq \frac{2\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\xi}_{R, N}\right\|}{1-\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\xi}_{R, N}\right\|} .
\end{align*}
$$

Now choose a sequence $R_{N}$ such that $R_{N} \rightarrow \infty$ and $c_{R_{N}} d_{N} \rightarrow 0$ as $N \rightarrow \infty$. Then, taking $\xi_{N}=\widetilde{\xi}_{R_{N}, N} /\left\|\tilde{\xi}_{R_{N}, N}\right\|$, we clearly have $\left\|\xi_{N}\right\|=1$ for all $N$, and, by (C.5) and (C.6),

$$
\left\|\psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\mathrm{trap}} \otimes \xi_{N}\right\| \rightarrow 0 \quad \text { as } N \rightarrow \infty
$$

We still have to prove Lemmas C.3, C. 4 and C.5. Lemma C. 4 is a standard result which follows from the fact that $\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}$ is the solution of the elliptic nonlinear eigenvalue equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
-\Delta \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}+V_{\mathrm{ext}} \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}+8 \pi a_{0}\left|\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right|^{2} \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}=\mu \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \tag{C.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

with some constant $\mu$. Lemma C. 5 has been proven in [16], more precisely, it follows from equation (13) of [16] by noticing that the two terms in the parenthesis in this equation converge to zero, uniformly in $R$, because of equation (7) and Lemma 1 in [16]. It only remains to prove Lemma C.3. To this end we use the following two lemmas.

Lemma C.6. Let $\chi \in C^{\infty}(\mathbb{R})$ with $\chi(s)=0$ if $s<1$ and $\chi(s)=1$ if $s>2$, and let $f \in C^{1}(\mathbb{R})$ be a monotonically increasing function with $\sup _{x}\left|f^{\prime}(x)\right|<\infty$. Then we have, for $R>0$ large enough,

$$
\chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\left|f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)\right|^{2}-E_{N}\right) \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \geq \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)^{2}
$$

where $E_{N}$ denotes the ground state energy of $H_{N}^{\text {trap }}$.
Proof. Define

$$
\tilde{H}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}=\sum_{j=2}^{N}\left(-\Delta_{j}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{j}\right)\right)+\sum_{2 \leq i<j}^{N} V_{N}\left(x_{i}-x_{j}\right)
$$

and let $\widetilde{E}_{N-1}=\inf \sigma\left(\widetilde{H}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}\right)$. Moreover, we define $\widetilde{\psi}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }} \in L^{2}\left(\mathbb{R}^{3(N-1)}\right)$ to be the positive normalized ground state of $\tilde{H}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}$. Then we have, since $-\Delta_{1} \geq 0$ and $V_{N}(x) \geq 0$,

$$
\begin{align*}
& \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\left|f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)\right|^{2}-E_{N}\right) \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)  \tag{C.8}\\
& \quad \geq \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\left(\tilde{H}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{1}\right)-\left|f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)\right|^{2}-E_{N}\right) \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \\
& \quad \geq \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)^{2}\left(V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{1}\right)-C-\left(E_{N}-\widetilde{E}_{N-1}\right)\right)
\end{align*}
$$

where we used the assumption $\left|f^{\prime}\right| \leq C$. Next we remark that there exists a constant $C>0$ such that

$$
E_{N} \leq \widetilde{E}_{N-1}+C \quad \text { for all } N
$$

In fact (using the symmetry of the wave function),

$$
\begin{align*}
E_{N} \leq & \left\langle\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\psi}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}, H_{N} \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\psi}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle  \tag{C.9}\\
= & \widetilde{E}_{N-1}+\left\langle\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }},\left(-\Delta_{1}+V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{1}\right)\right) \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \\
& +\left\langle\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\psi}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }},(N-1) N^{2} V\left(N\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right)\right) \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }} \otimes \widetilde{\psi}_{N-1}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \\
\leq & \widetilde{E}_{N-1}+C\left\|(1-\Delta) \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right\|^{2}+C\left\langle\phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}, V_{\mathrm{ext}}\left(x_{1}\right) \phi_{\mathrm{GP}}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \\
\leq & \widetilde{E}_{N-1}+C
\end{align*}
$$

where we used the operator inequality $W\left(x_{1}-x_{2}\right) \leq C\|W\|_{L^{1}}\left(1-\Delta_{1}\right)^{2}$ and Lemma C.4. Since $\lim _{|x| \rightarrow \infty} V_{\text {ext }}(x)=\infty$, the lemma now follows from (C.8).

Lemma C.7. Suppose that $f, \chi$ are as in Lemma C.6. Then we have, for $R$ large enough,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq C_{R} \tag{C.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

for some constant $C_{R}$ depending on $R$ but not on $N$.
Proof. We compute

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right.}\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-E_{N}\right) e^{-f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \\
& \quad=H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-\left|f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)\right|^{2}-E_{N}+i\left(p_{1} \cdot \frac{x_{1}}{\left|x_{1}\right|} f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)+f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right) \frac{x_{1}}{\left|x_{1}\right|} \cdot p_{1}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

with $p_{1}=-i \nabla_{1}$. Therefore, for $R$ large enough,
(C.11) $\operatorname{Re}\left\langle e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right.$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left.\quad e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)}\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-E_{N}\right) e^{-f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \\
& =\left\langle e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right),\right. \\
& \geq\left\|e ^ { f ( | x _ { 1 } | ) } \chi \left(\left|x_{1}^{\text {trap }}-\left|f^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)\right|^{2}-E_{N}\right) \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }} \|^{2}\right.\right.
\end{aligned}
$$

where we used Lemma C.6. On the other hand
(C.12) $\operatorname{Re}\left\langle e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right.$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\left.e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)}\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-E_{N}\right) e^{-f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\rangle \\
& \leq\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\|\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)}\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-E_{N}\right) \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \\
& \leq\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\|\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)}\left[H_{N}^{\text {trap }}, \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\right] \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\|
\end{aligned}
$$

because $\left(H_{N}^{\text {trap }}-E_{N}\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}=0$. Combining (C.11) and (C.12) we obtain that, for $R$ large enough,

$$
\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)}\left[H_{N}, \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\right] \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\|
$$

Next we note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& {\left[H_{N}, \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\right]} \\
& \qquad=-2 i R^{-1} \chi^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \frac{x_{1}}{\left|x_{1}\right|} \cdot \nabla_{1}+R^{-2} \chi^{\prime \prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)+R^{-1} \frac{\chi^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)}{\left|x_{1}\right|} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $f$ is monotone increasing, we see that

$$
\begin{align*}
\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right) \frac{x_{1}}{\left|x_{1}\right|}\right\| & \leq C e^{f(2 R)},  \tag{C.13}\\
\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \frac{\chi^{\prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)}{\left|x_{1}\right|}\right\| & \leq C R^{-1} e^{f(2 R)}
\end{align*}
$$

and

$$
\left\|e^{f\left(\left|x_{1}\right|\right)} \chi^{\prime \prime}\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R\right)\right\| \leq C e^{f(2 R)}
$$

The energy estimate (C.1) and $V_{N} \geq 0$ imply that $\left\|\nabla_{1} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq C$ uniformly in $N$. From these estimates the lemma follows.

Proof of Lemma C.3. Suppose $\chi$ is as in Lemmas C. 6 and C.7. For a fixed $R_{0}$ large enough, we have, by Lemma C.7,

$$
\left\|e^{\left|x_{1}\right|} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq\left\|e^{\left|x_{1}\right|} \chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R_{0}\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\|+\left\|e^{\left|x_{1}\right|}\left(1-\chi\left(\left|x_{1}\right| / R_{0}\right)\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq C
$$

Therefore,

$$
\left\|\mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|>R\right) \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq\left\|e^{-\left|x_{1}\right|} \mathbf{1}\left(\left|x_{1}\right|>R\right) e^{\left|x_{1}\right|} \psi_{N}^{\text {trap }}\right\| \leq C e^{-R}
$$

## Appendix D. Properties of the one-body scattering solution $1-w(x)$

In this section we prove parts i) and iii) of Lemma 5.1.
Lemma D.1. Suppose that $V \geq 0$ is smooth, spherical symmetric with compact support and with scattering length $a_{0}$. Let

$$
\begin{equation*}
\rho=\sup _{r \geq 0} r^{2} V(r)+\int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} r r V(r) \tag{D.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

and suppose $\varphi_{0}(x)$ is the solution of
(D.2) $\quad\left(-\Delta+\frac{1}{2} V\right) \varphi_{0}=0 \quad$ with $\quad \varphi_{0} \rightarrow 1 \quad$ as $|x| \rightarrow \infty$.
i) There exists $C_{0}>0$, depending on $V$, such that $C_{0} \leq \varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$. Moreover there exists a universal constant $c$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-c \rho \leq \varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1 \quad \text { for all } x \in \mathbb{R}^{3} \tag{D.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

ii) There exists a universal constant $c>0$ such that
(D.4) $\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq c \frac{a_{0}}{|x|^{2}}, \quad\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq c \frac{\rho}{|x|} \quad$ and $\quad\left|\nabla^{2} \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq c \frac{\rho}{|x|^{2}}$.

Moreover there are constant $C_{1}, C_{2}$, depending on the potential $V$, such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq C_{1} \quad\left|\nabla^{2} \varphi_{0}\right| \leq C_{2} . \tag{D.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Proof. Let $R$ be such that supp $V \subset\left\{x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}:|x| \leq R\right\}$, and let $a_{0}$ denote the scattering length of $V$. Then we fix $\widetilde{R}>R$ such that $a_{0} / \widetilde{R} \leq \min (\rho, 1 / 2)$, with $\rho$ defined in (D.1).

In order to prove part i ), we observe that, for $|x| \geq \widetilde{R}, \varphi_{0}(x)=1-a_{0} /|x|$. Hence
(D.6) $\quad \frac{1}{2} \leq \varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1, \quad$ and $\quad 1-\rho \leq \varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1, \quad$ for $|x| \geq \widetilde{R}$.

Next, by Harnack principle the ratio between the supremum and the infimum of $\varphi_{0}$ in a given ball is bounded: therefore $\varphi_{0}$ is bounded away from zero in the ball $|x| \leq \widetilde{R}$ and thus there exists $C_{0}>0$ such that $\varphi_{0}(x) \geq C_{0}$ for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$. Moreover, by the maximum principle, and since, from (D.2), $-\Delta \varphi_{0} \leq 0$, it follows that $\varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1$, for all $x \in \mathbb{R}^{3}$. To prove (D.3) for $|x| \leq \widetilde{R}$, we write $\varphi_{0}(x)=m(r) / r$, with $r=|x|$. Then $m^{\prime}(\widetilde{R})=1$, and, from (D.2),

$$
\begin{equation*}
-m^{\prime \prime}(r)+\frac{1}{2} V(r) m(r)=0 . \tag{D.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $0<\varphi_{0}(x) \leq 1$, it follows that $m(0)=0$ and $0<m(r) / r \leq 1$. Therefore, for $r<\widetilde{R}$,

$$
\begin{align*}
m^{\prime}(r)=m^{\prime}(\tilde{R})-\int_{r}^{\tilde{R}} \mathrm{~d} s m^{\prime \prime}(s) & =1-\frac{1}{2} \int_{r}^{\tilde{R}} \mathrm{~d} s s V(s) \frac{m(s)}{s}  \tag{D.8}\\
& \geq 1-c \int_{0}^{\infty} \mathrm{d} s s V(s) \geq 1-c \rho
\end{align*}
$$

and
(D.9) $m(r)=\int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} s m^{\prime}(s) \geq r(1-c \rho) \Rightarrow \varphi_{0}(r)=\frac{m(r)}{r} \geq 1-c \rho$ for all $r<\widetilde{R}$.

The last equation, together with (D.6), implies (D.3).
Next we prove ii). For $|x| \geq \widetilde{R}$, we have $\varphi_{0}(x)=1-a_{0} /|x|$ and thus

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq \frac{a_{0}}{|x|^{2}} \leq \frac{a_{0}}{\widetilde{R}|x|} \leq \frac{\rho}{|x|}, \quad \text { for }|x| \geq \widetilde{R} \tag{D.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

by definition of $\widetilde{R}$. Next, for $|x|<\widetilde{R}$, we write $\varphi_{0}(x)=m(r) / r$, with $r=|x|$. Then

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| & =\left|\frac{m^{\prime}(r) r-m(r)}{r^{2}}\right|  \tag{D.11}\\
& =\left|\frac{1}{r} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} s m^{\prime \prime}(s)-\frac{1}{r^{2}} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} s \int_{0}^{s} \mathrm{~d} \kappa m^{\prime \prime}(\kappa)\right| \\
& =\frac{1}{r^{2}} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} \kappa \kappa m^{\prime \prime}(\kappa),
\end{align*}
$$

because $m^{\prime \prime}(\kappa) \geq 0$. From (D.7) we obtain

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq \frac{1}{2 r^{2}} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} \kappa \kappa^{2} V(\kappa) \frac{m(\kappa)}{\kappa} \leq c \frac{a_{0}}{|x|^{2}} \tag{D.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

because $8 \pi a_{0}=\int V(x) \varphi_{0}(x)$ (see Lemma 5.1), part iv). Moreover, again from (D.11) and (D.7), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq \frac{1}{2 r^{2}} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} \kappa \kappa^{2} V(\kappa) \frac{m(\kappa)}{\kappa} \leq c \frac{\sup _{\kappa \geq 0} \kappa^{2} V(\kappa)}{r} \leq c \frac{\rho}{r} \tag{D.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Together with (D.10) we obtain the first two inequalities in (D.4). From (D.10) and from the first inequality in (D.13), it also follows that there exists $C_{1}$, depending on the bounded potential $V$, such that $\left|\nabla \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq C_{1}$. To prove the second bounds in (D.4) and (D.5), we note that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left|\nabla^{2} \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq \frac{a_{0}}{|x|^{3}} \leq \frac{\rho}{|x|^{2}} \quad \text { for }|x|>\widetilde{R} \tag{D.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

by the definition of $\widetilde{R}$. For $|x| \leq \widetilde{R}$, we have (expanding $m(r)$ and $m^{\prime}(r)$ and using that $m(0)=0$ )

$$
\begin{align*}
\left|\nabla^{2} \varphi_{0}(x)\right| & \leq\left|\frac{m^{\prime \prime}(r)}{r}-2 \frac{m^{\prime}(r)}{r^{2}}+2 \frac{m(r)}{r^{3}}\right|  \tag{D.15}\\
& =\left|\frac{1}{2} V(r) \frac{m(r)}{r}+\frac{2}{r^{3}} \int_{0}^{r} \mathrm{~d} s s^{2} V(s) \frac{m(s)}{s}\right| \\
& \leq c \frac{\left(\sup _{s \geq 0} s^{2} V(s)\right)}{r^{2}} \leq c \frac{\rho}{r^{2}}
\end{align*}
$$

The last equation, together with (D.14), implies the third bound in (D.4). Moreover, from (D.14) and the second line in (D.15), it also follows that there exists $C_{2}$, depending on the bounded potential $V$, such that $\left|\nabla^{2} \varphi_{0}(x)\right| \leq C_{2}$.

Proof of Lemma 5.1, parts i) and iii). By scaling $1-w(x)=\varphi_{0}(N x)$, with $\varphi_{0}$ defined in Lemma D.1. Therefore part i) of Lemma 5.1 follows immediately by part i) of Lemma D.1, and part iii) of Lemma 5.1 follows from (D.4) and (D.5).

## References

[1] R. Adami, C. Bardos, F. Golse, and A. Teta, Towards a rigorous derivation of the cubic NLSE in dimension one, Asymptot. Anal. 40 (2004), 93-108. MR 2005g:35263 Zbl 1069.35082
[2] R. AdAmi, F. Golse, and A. Teta, Rigorous derivation of the cubic NLS in dimension one, J. Stat. Phys. 127 (2007), 1193-1220. MR 2008i:82055 Zbl 1118.81021
[3] C. Bardos, F. Golse, and N. J. Mauser, Weak coupling limit of the $N$-particle Schrödinger equation, Methods Appl. Anal. 7 (2000), 275-293. MR 2003c:81215 Zbl 1003.81027
[4] E. B. Davies, The functional calculus, J. London Math. Soc. 52 (1995), 166-176. MR 96e:47017 Zbl 0858.47012
[5] F. J. Dyson, Ground-state energy of a hard-sphere gas, Phys. Rev. 106 (1957), 20-26.
[6] A. Elgart, L. Erdős, B. Schlein, and H.-T. Yau, Gross-Pitaevskii equation as the mean field limit of weakly coupled bosons, Arch. Ration. Mech. Anal. 179 (2006), 265-283. MR 2007b:81310 Zbl 1086.81035
[7] A. Elgart and B. Schlein, Mean field dynamics of boson stars, Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 60 (2007), 500-545. MR 2009a:85001 Zbl 1113.81032
[8] L. Erdős, B. Schlein, and H.-T. Yau, Derivation of the Gross-Pitaevskii hierarchy for the dynamics of Bose-Einstein condensate, Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 59 (2006), 1659-1741. MR 2007k:82070
[9] , Derivation of the cubic non-linear Schrödinger equation from quantum dynamics of many-body systems, Invent. Math. 167 (2007), 515-614. MR 2007m:81258 Zbl 1122.82018
[10] L. ERdős and H.-T. Yau, Derivation of the nonlinear Schrödinger equation from a many body Coulomb system, Adv. Theor. Math. Phys. 5 (2001), 1169-1205. MR 2004c:82075 Zbl 1014.81063
[11] J. Ginibre and G. Velo, The classical field limit of scattering theory for nonrelativistic manyboson systems. I, Comm. Math. Phys. 66 (1979), 37-76. MR 80h:81069 Zbl 0443.35067
[12] E. P. Gross, Structure of a quantized vortex in boson systems, Nuovo Cimento 20 (1961), 454-477. MR 23 \#B1944 Zbl 0100.42403
[13] _, Hydrodynamics of a superfluid condensate, J. Math. Phys. 4 (1963), 195-207.
[14] K. Hepp, The classical limit for quantum mechanical correlation functions, Comm. Math. Phys. 35 (1974), 265-277. MR 48 \#10373
[15] K. Huang, Statistical Mechanics, second ed., John Wiley \& Sons, New York, 1987. MR 91d: 82001 Zbl 1041.82500
[16] E. H. Lieb and R. SEiringer, Proof of Bose-Einstein condensation for dilute trapped gases, Phys. Rev. Lett. 88 (2002), 170409.
[17] E. H. Lieb, R. Seiringer, J. P. Solovej, and J. Yngvason, The Mathematics of the Bose Gas and its Condensation, Oberwolfach Seminars 34, Birkhäuser, Basel, 2005. MR 2006e:82001 Zbl 1104.82012
[18] E. H. Lieb, R. Seiringer, and J. Yngvason, Bosons in a trap: a rigorous derivation of the Gross-Pitaevskii energy functional, Phys. Rev. A 61 (2000), 043602.
[19] E. H. Lieb and J. Yngvason, Ground state energy of the low density Bose gas, Phys. Rev. Lett. 80 (1998), 2504-2507.
[20] L. P. Pitaevskir, Vortex lines in an imperfect Bose gas, Soviet Phys. JETP 13 (1961), 451454.
[21] W. Rudin, Functional Analysis, McGraw-Hill Book Co., New York, 1973, McGraw-Hill Series in Higher Mathematics. MR 51 \#1315 Zbl 0253.46001
[22] B. Simon, Trace Ideals and their Applications, second ed., Mathematical Surveys Monogr. 120, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2005. MR 2006f:47086 Zbl 1074.47001
[23] H. Spohn, Kinetic equations from Hamiltonian dynamics: Markovian limits, Rev. Modern Phys. 52 (1980), 569-615. MR 81e:82010
(Received July 10, 2006)

E-mail address: lerdos@mathematik.uni-muenchen.de Institute of Mathematics, University of Munich, Theresienstr. 39, D-80333 Munich, Germany
http://www.mathematik.uni-muenchen.de/~lerdos/
E-mail address: b.schlein@dpmms.cam.ac.uk
DPMMS, Room E1.01, Centre for Mathematical Sciences, University of Cambridge, Wilberforce Road, Cambridge, CB3 0WB, United Kingdom

E-mail address: htyau@math.harvard.edu
Department of Mathematics, Harvard University, One Oxford Street, Cambridge, MA 02138, United States
http://www.math.harvard.edu/courses/index.html

## ISSN 0003-486X <br> Annals of Mathematics

This periodical is published bimonthly by the Department of Mathematics at Princeton University with the cooperation of the Institute for Advanced Study. Annals is typeset in $\mathrm{T}_{\mathrm{E}} \mathrm{X}$ by Sarah R. Warren and produced by Mathematical Sciences Publishers. The six numbers each year are divided into two volumes of three numbers each.

## Editorial correspondence

Papers submitted for publication and editorial correspondence should be addressed to Maureen Schupsky, Annals of Mathematics, Fine Hall-Washington Road, Princeton University, Princeton, NJ, 08544-1000 U.S.A. The e-mail address is annals @ math.princeton.edu.

## Preparing and submitting papers

The Annals requests that all papers include an abstract of about 150 words which explains to the nonspecialist mathematician what the paper is about. It should not make any reference to the bibliography. Authors are encouraged to initially submit their papers electronically and in PDF format. Please send the file to: annals@math.princeton.edu or to the Mathematics e-print arXiv: front.math.ucdavis.edu/submissions. If a paper is submitted through the arXiv, then please e-mail us with the arXiv number of the paper.

## Proofs

A PDF file of the galley proof will be sent to the corresponding author for correction. If requested, a paper copy will also be sent to the author.

## Offprints

Authors of single-authored papers will receive 30 offprints. (Authors of papers with one co-author will receive 15 offprints, and authors of papers with two or more co-authors will receive 10 offprints.) Extra offprints may be purchased through the editorial office.

## Subscriptions

The price for a print and online subscription, or an online-only subscription, is $\$ 390$ per year for institutions. In addition, there is a postage surcharge of $\$ 40$ for print subscriptions that are mailed to countries outside of the United States. Individuals interested in subscriptions for their own personal use should contact the publisher at the address below. Subscriptions and changes of address should be sent to Mathematical Sciences Publishers, Department of Mathematics, University of California, Berkeley, CA 94720-3840 (e-mail: contact@mathscipub.org; phone: 1-510-643-8638; fax: 1-510-295-2608). (Checks should be made payable to "Mathematical Sciences Publishers".)

## Back issues and reprints

Orders for missing issues and back issues should be sent to Mathematical Sciences Publishers at the above address. Claims for missing issues must be made within 12 months of the publication date. Online versions of papers published five or more years ago are available through JSTOR (www.jstor.org).

## Microfilm

Beginning with Volume 1, microfilm may be purchased from NA Publishing, Inc., 4750 Venture Drive, Suite 400, PO Box 998, Ann Arbor, MI 48106-0998; phone: 1-800-420-6272 or 734-3026500; email: info@napubco.com, website: www.napubco.com/contact.html.

## All rights reserved under the Berne Convention and the Universal Copyright Convention

Copyright © 2010 by Princeton University (Mathematics Department)<br>Printed in U.S.A. by Sheridan Printing Company, Inc., Alpha, NJ

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

Denis Osin. Small cancellations over relatively hyperbolic groups and embedding theorems ..... 1-39
Haruzo Hida. The Iwasawa $\mu$-invariant of $p$-adic Hecke $L$-functions ..... 41-137
Irene I. Bouw and Martin Möller. Teichmüller curves, triangle groups, and Lyapunov exponents ..... 139-185
Igor Rodnianski and Jacob Sterbenz. On the formation of singularities in the critical $O(3) \sigma$-model ..... 187-242
Yuan-Pin Lee, Hui-Wen Lin and Chin-Lung Wang. Flops, motives, and invariance of quantum rings ..... 243-290
László Erdős, Benjamin Schlein and Horng-Tzer Yau. Derivation of the Gross-Pitaevskii equation for the dynamics of Bose-Einstein condensate ..... 291-370
L. Hakan Eliasson and Sergei B. Kuksin. KAM for the nonlinear Schrödinger equation ..... $371-435$
Miriam Briskin, Nina Roytvarf and Yosef Yomdin. Center conditions at infinity for Abel differential equations ..... 437-483
Igor Krichever. Characterizing Jacobians via trisecants of the Kummer variety ..... 485-516
Marc Burger, Alessandra Iozzi and Anna Wienhard. Surface group representations with maximal Toledo invariant ..... 517-566
Tim Dokchitser and Vladimir Dokchitser. On the Birch-Swinnerton-Dyer quotients modulo squares ..... 567-596
Dmitri Beliaev and Stanislav Smirnov. Random conformal snowflakes ..... 597-615
Sourav Chatterjee, Ron Peled, Yuval Peres and Dan Romik. Gravitational allocation to Poisson points ..... 617-671
Radu Laza. The moduli space of cubic fourfolds via the period map ..... 673-711
Narutaka Ozawa and Sorin Popa. On a class of $\mathrm{II}_{1}$ factors with at most one Cartan subalgebra ..... 713-749
Minhyong Kim. p-adic $L$-functions and Selmer varieties associated to elliptic curves with complex multiplication ..... 751-759


[^0]:    L. E. was Partially supported by the EU-IHP Network "Analysis and Quantum" HPRN-CT-20020027. B. S. was supported by an NSF postdoctoral fellowship. H.-T. Y. was partially supported by NSF grant DMS-0602038.

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ We thank Robert Seiringer for pointing out this result to us.

